# Tomas Bata University in Zlin 

Faculty of Applied Informatics

Donald Davendra

# Chaotic Attributes and Permutative Optimization <br> Doctoral Thesis 

Study-branch: Technical Cybernetics

Supervisors: Assoc. Prof. Ivan Zelinka, Ph.D. Prof. Godfrey Onwubolu, Ph.D.

## Contents

1 Introduction ..... 1
2 Differential Evolution ..... 4
2.0.1 Tuning Parameters ..... 6
2.1 Enhanced Differential Evolution ..... 6
2.1.1 Permutative Population ..... 7
2.1.2 Forward Transformation ..... 8
2.1.3 Backward Transformation ..... 8
2.1.4 Recursive Mutation ..... 8
2.1.5 Repairment ..... 9
2.1.6 Improvement Strategies ..... 10
2.1.7 Local Search ..... 10
3 Self Organising Migrating Alrogithm ..... 14
4 Permutative Self Organising Migrating Algorithm ..... 17
4.1 Discrete Set Handling ..... 17
4.2 Permutative Set Handling ..... 18
4.3 Static Permutative SOMA ..... 22
4.3.1 Initial Population ..... 22
4.3.2 P-SOMA ..... 23
4.3.3 Selection ..... 24
4.3.4 Template ..... 24
4.3.5 Pseudocode ..... 24
4.3.6 Worked Example ..... 26
4.4 Dynamic Permutative SOMA ..... 28
5 Chaotic Signature in Population Dynamics ..... 33
5.1 Population Dynamics ..... 34
5.1.1 Initial population ..... 35
5.1.2 Solution Dynamics ..... 37
5.1.3 Chaotic Features ..... 38
5.1.4 Selection and Deletion ..... 39
5.1.5 Dynamic Clustering ..... 40
5.2 Metaheuristics ..... 42
5.2.1 Genetic Algorithms ..... 42
5.2.2 Differential Evolution Algorithm ..... 46
5.2.3 Self Organising Migrating Algorithm ..... 47
5.3 General Template ..... 48
6 Permutative Flow Shop Scheduling ..... 52
6.1 Experimentation ..... 53
6.1.1 Car, Rec, Hel Benchmark problem sets ..... 54
6.1.2 Taillard Benchmark problem sets ..... 56
7 Flow Shop Scheduling with Limited Intermediate Storage ..... 59
7.1 Experimentation ..... 60
7.1.1 Differential Evolution ..... 62
7.1.2 Permutative Self Organising Migrating Algorithm ..... 65
7.2 Analysis ..... 68
8 Flow Shop Scheduling with No Wait ..... 72
8.1 Experimentation ..... 73
8.1.1 Differential Evolution ..... 73
8.1.2 Permutative Self Organising Migrating Algorithm ..... 77
8.2 Analysis ..... 80
9 Quadratic Assignment Problem ..... 84
9.1 Experimentation ..... 85
9.1.1 Genetic Algorithm Results ..... 85
9.1.2 Differential Evolution Results ..... 87
9.1.3 Self Organising Migration Algorithm Results ..... 88
9.2 Analysis ..... 89
10 Capacitated Vehicle Routing Problem ..... 92
10.1 Experimentation ..... 94
10.1.1 Differential Evolution Algorithm ..... 95
10.1.2 Permutative Self Organising Migrating Algorithm ..... 96
10.2 Analysis ..... 97
11 Job Shop Scheduling ..... 98
11.1 Experimentation ..... 98
11.1.1 Differential Evolution Algorithm ..... 99
11.1.2 Permutative Self Organising Migrating Algorithm ..... 102
11.2 Analysis ..... 104
12 Analysis and Conclusions ..... 106
12.1 Population Dynamics ..... 106
12.2 Conclusion ..... 113
12.3 Acknowledgement ..... 114

## List of Figures

2.1 Canonical Differential Evolution Algorithm ..... 5
2.2 Pseudocode for replication detection ..... 9
2.3 Pseudocode for random mutation ..... 10
2.4 Pseudocode for standard mutation ..... 11
2.5 Pseudocode for Insertion ..... 11
2.6 Pseudocode for 2 Opt Local Search ..... 12
2.7 EDE Template ..... 13
4.1 Algorithm for Discrete Set Handling ..... 18
4.2 Discrete parameter handling ..... 18
4.3 Algorithm for Random Repair ..... 19
4.4 Algorithm for Permutative Set Handling ..... 21
4.5 P-SOMA Template ..... 25
4.6 Algorithm for Static P-SOMA ..... 30
4.7 Jump space between the two solutions ..... 31
4.8 New solution in the jump space ..... 31
4.9 Algorithm for Dynamic P-SOMA ..... 32
5.1 Population representation ..... 34
5.2 Solution in information space ..... 35
5.3 Solution boundary in information space ..... 35
5.4 Algorithm for Clustered Population Generation ..... 36
5.5 Algorithm for Solution Dynamics ..... 38
5.6 Clusters in deviation space ..... 38
5.7 Boundary of the clusters ..... 39
5.8 Algorithm for Chaotic Features Calculation ..... 40
5.9 Algorithm for Selection ..... 41
5.10 Algorithm for Deletion ..... 42
5.11 Solution space after migration ..... 43
5.12 Fuzzy clustering and boundary solution isolation ..... 43
5.13 Realigned solutions into discrete clusters ..... 44
5.14 Algorithm for Dynamic Clustering ..... 44
5.15 GA representation ..... 45
5.16 DE selection ..... 47
5.17 DE crossover ..... 48
5.18 SOMA migration utilizing clustered population ..... 49
5.19 General Template ..... 50
6.1 Directed graph representation for $F m \mid$ Perm $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 53
7.1 Directed graph representation for $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 60
12.1 Initial Population Clustering for $D E_{\text {clust }}$ ..... 106
12.2 Final Population Clustering for $D E_{\text {clust }}$ ..... 107
12.3 Edge for $D E_{\text {clust }}$ ..... 107
12.4 Best Individual for $D E_{\text {clust }}$ ..... 108
12.5 Initial Population Clustering for $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ ..... 109
12.6 Final Population Clustering for $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ ..... 109
12.7 Edge for PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ ..... 110
12.8 Best Individual for PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ ..... 110
12.9 Initial Population Clustering for FSS ..... 111
12.10Final Population Clustering for FSS ..... 111
12.11Edge for FSS ..... 112
12.12Best Individual for FSS ..... 112

## List of Tables

2.1 DE Strategies ..... 5
2.2 Guide to choosing best initial control variables ..... 6
3.1 SOMA parameters ..... 15
4.1 Operating variables of P-SOMA ..... 23
4.2 Example of Initial Population ..... 26
4.3 Example of Jump sequence calculation ..... 26
4.4 Example of Jump sequence generation ..... 26
4.5 Example of new solution generation ..... 27
4.6 Example of new solution ..... 27
4.7 Example of Jump sequence re-calculation ..... 27
4.8 Example of new solution selection ..... 28
4.9 Example of new solution representation ..... 28
4.10 Dynamic P-SOMA parameters ..... 28
5.1 Solution Parameters ..... 37
5.2 Spread generalization ..... 37
5.3 Selection criteria ..... 40
5.4 Deletion criteria ..... 41
5.5 Swap of boundary values ..... 41
5.6 Possible solutions from crossover ..... 46
5.7 Illustrative example of repairment. ..... 46
5.8 SOMA parameters for PSH ..... 48
6.1 Population operating parameters ..... 54
6.2 SOMA operating parameters ..... 54
6.3 DE operating parameters ..... 54
6.4 Comparison of canonical and clustered heuristics in $\mathrm{Car} / \mathrm{Rec} / \mathrm{Hel}$ problem ..... 55
6.5 Comparison of clustered heuristics with other published heuristics ..... 56
6.6 Comparison of canonical and clustered heuristics ..... 57
6.7 Comparison of clustered heuristics with other published heuristics ..... 58
7.1 Population operating parameters ..... 61
7.2 P-SOMA operating parameters ..... 61
7.3 DE operating parameters ..... 61
$7.4 \quad 20$ job 5 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 62
7.520 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 62
7.620 job 20 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 62
7.750 job 5 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 62
7.850 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 63
7.950 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 63
7.10100 job 5 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 63
7.11100 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 63
7.12100 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 64
7.13200 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 64
7.14200 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 64
7.15500 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 64
7.1620 job 5 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 65
7.1720 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 65
7.1820 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 66
7.1950 job 5 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 66
7.2050 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 66
7.2150 job 20 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 66
7.22100 job 5 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 67
7.23100 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 67
7.24100 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 67
7.25200 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 67
7.26200 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 68
7.27500 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 68
7.2820 job 5 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 68
7.2920 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 68
7.3020 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 69
7.3150 job 5 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 69
7.3250 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 69
7.3350 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 69
7.34100 job 5 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 70
7.35100 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 70
7.36100 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 70
7.37200 job 10 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 70
7.38200 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 71
7.39500 job 20 machine $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 71
$7.40 D E_{\text {clust }}$ and $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ summerised results for $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$ ..... 71
8.1 Population operating parameters ..... 73
8.2 P-SOMA operating parameters ..... 73
8.3 DE operating parameters ..... 74
8.420 job 5 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 74
8.520 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 74
8.620 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 74
8.750 job 5 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 74
8.850 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 75
8.950 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 75
8.10100 job 5 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 75
8.11100 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 75
8.12100 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 76
8.13200 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 76
8.14200 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 76
8.15500 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 76
8.1620 job 5 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 77
8.1720 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 77
8.1820 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 77
8.1950 job 5 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 77
8.2050 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 78
8.2150 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 78
8.22100 job 5 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 78
8.23100 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 78
8.24100 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 79
8.25200 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 79
8.26200 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 79
8.27500 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 79
8.2820 job 5 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 80
8.2920 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 80
8.3020 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 80
8.3150 job 5 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 80
8.3250 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 81
8.3350 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 81
8.34100 job 5 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 81
8.35100 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 81
8.36100 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 82
8.37200 job 10 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$ ..... 82
8.38200 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 82
8.39500 job 20 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 82
8.40 DE $E_{\text {clust }}$ and $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ summerised results for $F m|n w t| C_{\max }$ ..... 83
9.1 GA operational values ..... 85
9.2 Clustered GA Irregular QAP comparison ..... 86
9.3 Clustered GA Regular QAP comparison ..... 86
9.4 DE operational values ..... 87
9.5 Clustered DE Irregular QAP comparison ..... 87
9.6 Clustered DE Regular QAP comparison ..... 88
9.7 SOMA operational values ..... 88
9.8 Clustered SOMA Irregular QAP comparison ..... 89
9.9 Clustered SOMA Regular QAP comparison ..... 89
9.10 Irregular QAP comparison ..... 90
9.11 Regular QAP comparison ..... 91
10.1 Population operating parameters ..... 94
10.2 P-SOMA operating parameters ..... 94
10.3 DE operating parameters ..... 94
10.4 DE VRP 75 tour result ..... 95
10.5 DE VRP 100 tour result ..... 95
10.6 DE VRP 150 tour result ..... 95
10.7 PSOMA VRP 75 tour result ..... 96
10.8 PSOMA VRP 100 tour result ..... 96
10.9 PSOMA VRP 150 tour result ..... 96
10.10 DE $_{\text {clust }}$ PSOMA clust $^{\text {VRP } 75 \text { tour result comparison }}$ ..... 97
10.11 DE $_{\text {clust }}$ PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ VRP 100 tour result comparison ..... 97
$10.12 E_{\text {clust }}$ PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ VRP 150 tour result comparison ..... 97
11.1 P-SOMA operating parameters ..... 99
11.2 DE operating parameters ..... 99
11.315 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 100
11.420 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 100
11.520 job 20 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 100
11.630 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 100
11.730 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 100
11.850 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 100
11.950 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 101
11.10100 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 101
11.1115 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 102
11.1220 job 15 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 102
11.1320 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 102
11.1430 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 102
11.1530 job 20 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 103
11.1650 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 103
11.1750 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 103
11.18100 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 103
11.1915 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 104
11.2020 job 15 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 104
11.2120 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 104
11.2230 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 104
11.2330 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 105
11.2450 job 15 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 105
11.2550 job 20 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 105
11.26100 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$ ..... 105
$11.27 D E_{\text {clust }}$ and $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ summerised results for $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$ ..... 105

## Acknowledgements

This thesis has been a 5 years odyssey, which has taken me from the small and remote islands of Fiji, to the Czech Republic, the heart of Europe, half way across the world.

My eternal gratitude will remain with Prof. Ivan Zelinka, who during my darkest hour, showed that the fellowship of man still remains in this world. Through him I met a supervisor, a mentor, a friend, and a person who always helped me regardless of the situation I found myself in. This thesis is as much a reflection to his tireless supervison as it is of my research skills.

My gratitude goes to Prof. Godfrey Onwubolu, who introduced me to the nobility of Ph.D, as a "contribution to the knowledge of mankind". His faith and dedication to the cause of research, motivated me to pursue the same path. His herculean efforts to keep in doctoral studies will never be forgotten.

To my parents, Michael and Manjula Davendra and my sister Annjelyn Shalvina, who perservered through so much hardship, I dedicate this thesis to you.

Finally to my darling wife, Mgr. Magdalena Bialic-Davendra, who through her perserverence and love, held me together through these 3 years, and made my life a much brighter place.


#### Abstract

Diversity in evolutionary systems and its application to permutative based combinatorial optimization problems is the core objective of this dissertation.

Stagnation and its implication through chaotic attributes is outlined and new attack strategies are developed to induce viabilty to canonical metaheuristics.

Three new permutative versions of Self Organising Migrating Algorithm (SOMA) are developed, being the Permutative Set Handling, Static Permutative SOMA and Dynamic Permutative SOMA.

Novel clustered population paradigms based loosly around the concept of chaotic attractors and edges are developed and utilised through Differential Evolution (DE) and SOMA. New selection and deletion criteria's are developed and vetted with the canonical algorithms.

Six unique and challenging permutative based combinatorial optimization problems are solved using these heuristics with good results obtained.


## Chapter 1

## Introduction

One of the most challenging optimization problems is permutative based combinatorial optimization. This class of problem harbours some of the most famous optimization problems like travelling salesman and vehicle routing problem.

Another very important branch is that of scheduling, to which a number of manufacturing problems are associated. The most realised and of interest are the shop scheduling problems of flow shop and job shop.

What makes a permutative problem complex is that the solution representation is very concise, since it must have a discrete number of values, and each occupied variable in the solution is unique. Given a problem of size $n$, a representation can be described as $x=\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, x_{3}, \ldots, x_{n}\right\}$, where each value $x_{i}$ in the solution is unique and the entire set of solutions is an integer representation from $\{1, n\}$.

From an optimization point of view, this represents a number of problems. Firstly, the search space is discrete and a number of validations inevitably have to be conducted in order to have a viable solution. Secondly, the search space is very large, to the scale of $n!$. Consequently, these problems are generally termed $N P$ or NP Hard [24].

The usual approach is to explore the search space in the neighbourhood of good solutions in order to find better solutions. This unfortunately has the effect of converging the population, which then leads to stagnation. The usual term is local optima convergence/stagnation. Local minima regions acts as attractor basins, where solutions converge. Diversity in the population decreases and possibility of future evolution diminishes.

This research looks at the diversity of the population in order to aid the application of metaheuristics. A permutative solution and its representation present some advantages to this effect. The usual measure of a solution is its fitness, in respect to the problem being solved. In a permutative solution, the distinct ordering of values gives the opportunity to have other measures of diversity.

The second application of this research is the development of viable varients of permutative versions of Self Organising Migrating Algorithm (SOMA) [51]. SOMA is a native heuristic, which is based around the concept of cooperating group of solutions in hyperspace. SOMA is loosly based around the concept of "swamp intelligence". SOMA has been effectivelty applied to a number of real-domian problems, however no application for permutative problems have been published. This research strives to be the first appliction of SOMA to permutative problems and bring completeness to the heuristic.

In order to guage the effectiveness of the developed heuritics, a number of different
and difficult permutative based combinatorial optimization problems is solved. A total of six unique problem classes are solved, ranging from logistics, manufacturing and scheduling.

The thesis is divided into two parts; theoratical and practical. The therotical part contains chapters on Differential Evolution (Chapter 2), Self Organising Migrating Algorithm (Chapter 3), Permutative Self Organising Migrating Algorithm (Chapter 4) and Chaotic Signature in Population Dynamics (Chapter 5).

The experimental section contains the chapters of the different problem classes. The chapters include those of Permutative Flowshop Scheduling (Chapter 6), Flow Shop Scheduling with Limited Intermediate Storage (Chapter 7), Flow Shop Scheduling with No Wait (Chapter 8), Quadratic Assignment Problem (Chapter 9), Capacitated Vehicle Routing Problem (Chapter 10) and Job Shop Scheduling (Chapter 11). The dissertation is concluded with the chapter on Analysis and Conclusions.

## Theoretical Section

## Chapter 2

## Differential Evolution

Differential evolution (DE) is one of the evolutionary optimization methods proposed by Storn and Price [38]. DE was first introduced to solve the Chebychev polynomial fitting problem by Storn and Price [38].

DE is a population-based and stochastic global optimizer. In general, the DE algorithm starts with establishing the initial population. Each individual has an mdimensional vector with parameter values determined randomly and uniformly between predefined search ranges. In a DE algorithm, candidate solutions are represented by chromosomes based on floating-point numbers. In the mutation process of a DE algorithm, the weighted difference between two randomly selected population members is added to a third member to generate a mutated solution. Then, a crossover operator follows to combine the mutated solution with the target solution so as to generate a trial solution. Thereafter, a selection operator is applied to compare the fitness function value of both competing solutions, namely, target and trial solutions to determine who can survive for the next generation.

In order to describe DE, a schematic is given in Fig 2.1.
There are essentially five sections to the code. Section 1 describes the input to the heuristic. $D$ is the size of the problem, $G_{\max }$ is the maximum number of generations, $N P$ is the total number of solutions, $F$ is the scaling factor of the solution and $C R$ is the factor for crossover. $F$ and $C R$ together make the internal tuning parameters for the heuristic.

Section 2 outlines the initialisation of the heuristic. Each solution $x_{i, j, G=0}$ is created randomly between the two bounds $x^{(l o)}$ and $x^{(h i)}$. The parameter $j$ represents the index to the values within the solution and $i$ indexes the solutions within the population. So, to illustrate, $x_{4,2,0}$ represents the second value of the fourth solution at the initial generation.

After initialisation, the population is subjected to repeated iterations in section 3.
Section 4 describes the conversion routines of DE. Initially, three random numbers $r_{1}, r_{2}, r_{3}$ are selected, unique to each other and to the current indexed solution $i$ in the population in 4.1. Henceforth, a new index $j_{\text {rand }}$ is selected in the solution. $j_{\text {rand }}$ points to the value being modified in the solution as given in 4.2. In 4.3, two solutions, $x_{j, r_{1}, G}$ and $x_{j, r_{2}, G}$ are selected through the index $r_{1}$ and $r_{2}$ and their values subtracted. This value is then multiplied by $F$, the predefined scaling factor. This is added to the value indexed by $r_{3}$.

However, this solution is not arbitrarily accepted in the solution. A new random number is generated, and if this random number is less than the value of $C R$, then the

## Canonical Differential Evolution Algorithm

1.Input : $D, G_{\max }, N P \geq 4, F \in(0,1+), C R \in[0,1]$, and initial bounds : $x^{(l o)}, x^{(h i)}$.



Figure 2.1: Canonical Differential Evolution Algorithm
new value replaces the old value in the current solution. Once all the values in the solution are obtained, the new solution is vetted for its fitness or value and if this improves on the value of the previous solution, the new solution replaces the previous solution in the population. Hence the competition is only between the new child solution and its parent solution.

Price [38] has suggested ten different working strategies. It mainly depends on the problem on hand for which strategy to choose. The strategies vary on the solutions to be perturbed, number of difference solutions considered for perturbation, and finally the type of crossover used. The following are the different strategies being applied.

The convention shown is $\mathrm{DE} / \mathrm{x} / \mathrm{y} / \mathrm{z}$. DE stands for Differential Evolution, $x$ represents a string denoting the solution to be perturbed, $y$ is the number of difference

Table 2.1: DE Strategies

| Strategy | Formulation |
| :--- | :--- |
| Strategy 1: DE/best/1/exp: | $u_{i, G+1}=x_{\text {best }, G}+F \bullet\left(x_{r_{1}, G}-x_{r_{2}, G}\right)$ |
| Strategy 2: DE/rand/1/exp: | $u_{i, G+1}=x_{r_{1}, G}+F \bullet\left(x_{r_{2}, G}-x_{r_{3}, G}\right)$ |
| Strategy 3: DE/rand-to-best/1/exp | $u_{i, G+1}=x_{i, G}+\lambda \bullet\left(x_{b e s t, G}-x_{r_{1}, G}\right)+F \bullet\left(x_{r_{1}, G}-x_{r_{2}, G}\right)$ |
| Strategy 4: DE/best/2/exp: | $u_{i, G+1}=x_{b e s t, G}+F \bullet\left(x_{r_{1}, G}-x_{r_{2}, G}-x_{r_{3}, G}-x_{r_{4}, G}\right)$ |
| Strategy 5: DE/rand/2/exp: | $u_{i, G+1}=x_{5, G}+F \bullet\left(x_{r_{1}, G}-x_{r_{2}, G}-x_{r_{3}, G}-x_{r_{4}, G}\right)$ |
| Strategy 6: DE/best/1/bin: | $u_{i, G+1}=x_{b e s t, G}+F \bullet\left(x_{r_{1}, G}-x_{r_{2}, G}\right)$ |
| Strategy 7: DE/rand/1/bin: | $u_{i, G+1}=x_{r_{1}, G}+F \bullet\left(x_{r_{2}, G}-x_{r_{3}, G}\right)$ |
| Strategy 8: DE/rand-to-best/1/bin: | $u_{i, G+1}=x_{i, G}+\lambda \bullet\left(x_{b e s t, G}-x_{r_{1}, G}\right)+F \bullet\left(x_{r_{1}, G}-x_{r_{2}, G}\right)$ |
| Strategy 9: DE/best/2/bin | $u_{i, G+1}=x_{b e s t, G}+F \bullet\left(x_{r_{1}, G}-x_{r_{2}, G}-x_{r_{3}, G}-x_{r_{4}, G}\right)$ |
| Strategy 10: DE/rand/2/bin: | $u_{i, G+1}=x_{5, G}+F \bullet\left(x_{r_{1}, G}-x_{r_{2}, G}-x_{r_{3}, G}-x_{r_{4}, G}\right)$ |

solutions considered for perturbation of $x$, and $z$ is the type of crossover being used (exp: exponential; bin: binomial).

DE has two main phases of crossover: binomial and exponential. Generally, a child solution $u_{i, G+1}$ is either taken from the parent solution $x_{i, G}$ or from a mutated donor solution $v_{i, G+1}$ as shown : $u_{j, i, G+1}=v_{j, i, G+1}=x_{j, r_{3}, G}+F \bullet\left(x_{j, r_{1}, G}-x_{j, r_{2}, G}\right)$.

The frequency with which the donor solution $v_{i, G+1}$ is chosen over the parent solution $x_{i, G}$ as the source of the child solution is controlled by both phases of crossover. This is achieved through a user defined constant, crossover $C R$, which is held constant throughout the execution of the heuristic.

The binomial scheme takes parameters from the donor solution every time that the generated random number is less than the $C R$ as given by $\operatorname{rand}_{j}[0,1]<C R$, else all parameters come from the parent solution $x_{i, G}$.

The exponential scheme takes the child solutions from $x_{i, G}$ until the first time that the random number is greater than $C R$, as given by $\operatorname{rand}_{j}[0,1]<C R$, otherwise the parameters comes from the parent solution $x_{i, G}$.

To ensure that each child solution differs from the parent solution, both the exponential and binomial schemes take at least one value from the mutated donor solution $v_{i, G+1}$.

### 2.0.1 Tuning Parameters

Outlining an absolute value for $C R$ is difficult. It is largely problem dependent. However a few guidelines have been laid down [38]. When using binomial scheme, intermediate values of $C R$ produce good results. If the objective function is known to be separable, then $C R=0$ in conjunction with binomial scheme is recommended. The recommended value of $C R$ should be close to or equal to 1 , since the possibility or crossover occurring is high. The higher the value of $C R$, the greater the possibility of the random number generated being less than the value of $C R$, and thus initiating the crossover.

The general description of $F$ is that it should be at least above 0.5 , in order to provide sufficient scaling of the produced value.

The tuning parameters and their guidelines are given in Table 2.2

Table 2.2: Guide to choosing best initial control variables

| Control Variables | Lo | Hi | Best? | Comments |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| F: Scaling Factor | 0 | $1.0+$ | $0.3-0.9$ | $\mathrm{~F} \geq 0.5$ |
| CR: Crossover probability | 0 | 1 | $0.8-1.0$ | $\mathrm{CR}=0$, seperable |
|  |  |  |  | $\mathrm{CR}=1$, epistatic |

### 2.1 Enhanced Differential Evolution

Enhanced Differential Evolution (EDE) [8, 9], heuristic is an extension of the Discrete Differential Evolution (DDE) variant of DE [10]. One of the major drawbacks of the DDE algorithm was the high frequency of in-feasible solutions, which were created after evaluation. However, since DDE showed much promise, the next logical step was to devise a method, which would repair the in-feasible solutions and hence add viability to the heuristic.

To this effect, three different repairment strategies were developed, each of which used a different index to repair the solution. After repairment, three different enhancement features were added. This was done to add more depth to the code in order to solve permutative problems. The enhancement routines were standard mutation, insertion and local search. The basic outline is given below.

1. Initial Phase
(a) Population Generation: An initial number of discrete trial solutions are generated for the initial population.
2. Conversion
(a) Discrete to Floating Conversion: This conversion schema transforms the parent solution into the required continuous solution.
(b) DE Strategy: The DE strategy transforms the parent solution into the child solution using its inbuilt crossover and mutation schemas.
(c) Floating to Discrete Conversion: This conversion schema transforms the continuous child solution into a discrete solution
3. Mutation
(a) Relative Mutation Schema: Formulates the child solution into the discrete solution of unique values.
4. Improvement Strategy
(a) Mutation: Standard mutation is applied to obtain a better solution.
(b) Insertion: Uses a two-point cascade to obtain a better solution.

## 5. Local Search

(a) Local Search: 2 Opt local search is used to explore the neighborhood of the solution.

### 2.1.1 Permutative Population

The first part of the heuristic generates the permutative population. A permutative solution is one, where each value within the solution is unique and systematic. A basic description is given in Equation 2.1.

$$
\begin{array}{r}
P_{G}=\left\{x_{1, G}, x_{2, G}, \ldots, x_{N P, G}\right\}, x_{i, G}=x_{j, i, G} \\
x_{j, i, G=0}=(\text { int })\left(\operatorname{rand}_{j}[0,1] \bullet\left(x_{j}^{h i)}+1-x_{j}^{(l o)}\right)+\left(x_{j}^{(l o)}\right)\right) \\
\text { if } x_{j, i} \notin\left\{x_{0, i}, x_{1, i}, \ldots, x_{j-1, i}\right\} \\
i=\{1,2,3, \ldots, N P\}, j=\{1,2,3, \ldots, D\} \tag{2.1}
\end{array}
$$

where $P_{G}$ represents the population, $x_{j, i, G=0}$ represents each solution within the population and $x_{j}^{(l o)}$ and $x_{j}^{(h i)}$ represents the bounds. The index $i$ references the solution from 1 to $N P$, and $j$ which references the values in the solution.

### 2.1.2 Forward Transformation

The transformation schema represents the most integral part of the code. Onwubolu [10] developed an effective routine for the conversion.

Let a set of integer numbers be represented as in Equation 2.2:

$$
\begin{equation*}
x_{i} \in x_{i, G} \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

which belong to solution $x_{j, i, G=0}$. The equivalent continuous value for $x_{i}$ is given as $1 \bullet 10^{2}<5 \bullet 10^{2} \leq 10^{2}$.

The domain of the variable $x_{i}$ has length of 5 as shown in $5 \bullet 10^{2}$. The precision of the value to be generated is set to two decimal places ( $2 \mathrm{~d} . \mathrm{p}$.) as given by the superscript two (2) in $10^{2}$. The range of the variable $x_{i}$ is between 1 and $10^{3}$. The lower bound is 1 whereas the upper bound of $10^{3}$ was obtained after extensive experimentation. The upper bound $10^{3}$ provides optimal filtering of values which are generated close together [10].

The formulation of the forward transformation is given as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
x_{i}^{\prime}=-1+\frac{x_{i} \bullet f \bullet 5}{10^{3}-1} \tag{2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Equation 2.3 when broken down, shows the value $x_{i}$ multiplied by the length 5 and a scaling factor $f$. This is then divided by the upper bound minus one (1). The value computed is then decrement by one (1). The value for the scaling factor $f$ was established after extensive experimentation. It was found that when $f$ was set to 100 , there was a tight grouping of the value, with the retention of optimal filtration's of values. The subsequent formulation is given as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
x_{i}^{\prime}=-1+\frac{x_{i} \bullet f \bullet 5}{10^{3}-1}=-1+\frac{x_{i} \bullet f \bullet 5}{10^{3}-1} \tag{2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 2.1.3 Backward Transformation

The reverse operation to forward transformation, backward transformation converts the real value back into integer as given in Equation 2.5 assuming $x_{i}$ to be the real value obtained from Equation 2.4.

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{int}\left[x_{i}\right]=\frac{\left(1+x_{i}\right) \bullet\left(10^{3}-1\right)}{5 \bullet f}=\frac{\left(1+x_{i}\right) \bullet\left(10^{3}-1\right)}{500} \tag{2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

The value $x_{i}$ is rounded to the nearest integer.

### 2.1.4 Recursive Mutation

Once the solution is obtained after transformation, it is checked for feasibility. Feasibility refers to whether the solutions are within the bounds and unique in the solution.

$$
x_{i, G+1}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{i, G+1} \text { if }\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u_{j, i, G+1} \neq\left\{u_{1, i, G+1}, \ldots, u_{j-1, i, G+1}\right\} \\
x^{(l o)} \leq u_{j, i, G+1} \leq x^{(l o)}
\end{array}\right.  \tag{2.6}\\
x_{i, G}
\end{array}\right.
$$

Recursive mutation refers to the fact that if a solution is deemed in-feasible, it is discarded and the parent solution is retained in the population as given in Equation 2.6.

### 2.1.5 Repairment

In order to repair the solutions, each solution is initially vetted. Vetting requires the resolution of two parameters: firstly to check for any bound offending values, and secondly for repeating values in the solution. If a solution is detected to have violated a bound, it is dragged to the offending boundary.

$$
u_{j, i, G+1}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
x^{(l o)} \text { if } u_{j, i, G+1}<x^{(l o)}  \tag{2.7}\\
x^{(h i)} \text { if } u_{j, i, G+1}>x^{(h i)}
\end{array}\right.
$$

Each value, which is replicated, is tagged for its value and index. Only those values, which are deemed replicated, are repaired, and the rest of the values are not manipulated. A second sequence is now calculated for values, which are not present in the solution. It stands to reason that if there are replicated values, then some feasible values are missing. The pseudocode if given in Figure 2.2

## Algorithm for Replication Detection

Assume a problem of size $n$, and a schedule given as $X=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{n}\right\}$. Create a random solution schedule $\exists!x_{i}: R(X):=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{i} . ., x_{n}\right\} ; i \in Z^{+}$, where each value is unique and between the bounds $x^{(l o)}$ and $x^{(h i)}$.

1. Create a partial empty schedule $P(X):=\{ \}$
2. For $k=1,2, \ldots ., n$ do the following:
(a) Check if $x_{k} \in P(X)$.
(b) IF $x_{k} \notin P(X)$

Insert $x_{k} \rightarrow P\left(X_{k}\right)$
ELSE

$$
P\left(X_{k}\right)=\emptyset
$$

3. Generate a missing subset $M(X):=R(X) \backslash P(X)$.

Figure 2.2: Pseudocode for replication detection
Three unique repairment strategies were developed to repair the replicated values: front mutation, back mutation and random mutation, named after the indexing used for each particular one.

## Random Mutation

The most complex repairment schema is the random mutation routine. Each value is selected randomly from the replicated array and replaced randomly from the missing value array as given in Figure 2.3.

Since each value is randomly selected, the value has to be removed from the array after selection in order to avoid duplication. Through experimentation it was shown that random mutation was the most effective in solution repairment.

## Algorithm for Random Mutation

Assume a problem of size $n$, and a schedule given as $X=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{n}\right\}$. Assume the missing subset $M(X)$ and partial subset $P(X)$ from Figure 2.2.

1. For $k=1,2, \ldots, n$ do the following:
(a) IF $P\left(X_{k}\right)=\emptyset$

Randomly select a value from the $M(X)$ and insert it in $P\left(X_{k}\right)$ given as $M\left(X_{\text {Rnd }}\right) \rightarrow P\left(X_{k}\right)$
(b) Remove the used value from the $M(X)$.
2. Output $P(X)$ as the obtained complete schedule.

Figure 2.3: Pseudocode for random mutation

### 2.1.6 Improvement Strategies

Improvement strategies were included in order to improve the quality of the solutions. Three improvement strategies were embedded into the heuristic. All of these are one time application based. What this entails is that, once a solution is created each strategy is applied only once to that solution. If improvement is shown, then it is accepted as the new solution, else the original solution is accepted in the next population.

## Standard Mutation

Standard mutation is used as an improvement technique, to explore random regions of space in the hopes of finding a better solution. Standard mutation is simply the exchange of two values in the single solution.

Two unique random values are selected $r_{1}, r_{2} \in \operatorname{rand}[1, D]$, where as $r_{1} \neq r_{2}$. The values indexed by these values are exchanged: Solution $r_{r_{1}} \stackrel{\text { exchange }}{\leftrightarrow}$ Solution $_{r_{1}}$ and the solution is evaluated. If the fitness improves, then the new solution is accepted in the population. The routine is shown in Figure 2.4.

## Insertion

Insertion is a more complicated form of mutation. However, insertion is seen as providing greater diversity to the solution than standard mutation.

As with standard mutation, two unique random numbers are selected $r_{1}, r_{2} \in \operatorname{rand}[1, D]$. The value indexed by the lower random number Solution $r_{1}$ is removed and the solution from that value to the value indexed by the other random number is shifted one index down. The removed value is then inserted in the vacant slot of the higher indexed value Solution $r_{r_{2}}$ as given in Figure 2.5.

### 2.1.7 Local Search

There is always a possibility of stagnation in evolutionary algorithms. DE is no exemption to this phenomenon.

## Algorithm for Standard Mutation

Assume a schedule given as $X=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{n}\right\}$.

1. Obtain two random numbers $r_{1}$ and $r_{2}$, where $r_{1}=r n d\left(x^{(l o)}, x^{(h i)}\right)$ and $r_{2}=$ rnd $\left(x^{(l o)}, x^{(h i)}\right)$, the constraint being $r_{1} \neq r_{2}$
(a) Swap the two indexed values in the solution

$$
\text { i. } x_{r_{1}}=x_{r_{2}} \text { and } x_{r_{2}}=x_{r_{1}} \text {. }
$$

(b) Evaluate the new schedule $X^{\prime}$ for its objective given as $f\left(X^{\prime}\right)$.
(c) IF $f\left(X^{\prime}\right)<f(X)$
i. Set the old schedule $X$ to the new improved schedule $X^{\prime}$ as $X=X^{\prime}$.
2. Output $X$ as the new schedule.

Figure 2.4: Pseudocode for standard mutation

## Algorithm for Insertion

Assume a schedule given as $X=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{n}\right\}$.

1. Obtain two random numbers $r_{1}$ and $r_{2}$, where $r_{1}=r n d\left(x^{(l o)}, x^{(h i)}\right)$ and $r_{2}=$ rnd $\left(x^{(l o)}, x^{(h i)}\right)$, the constraints being $r_{1} \neq r_{2}$ and $r_{1}<r_{2}$.
(a) Remove the value indexed by $r_{1}$ in the schedule $X$.
(b) For $k=r_{1}, \ldots \ldots, r_{2}-1$, do the following:
i. $x_{k}=x_{k+1}$.
(c) Insert the higher indexed value $r_{2}$ by the lower indexed value $r_{1}$ as: $X_{r_{2}}=$ $X_{r_{1}}$.
2. Output $X$ as the new schedule.

Figure 2.5: Pseudocode for Insertion

Stagnation is the state where there is no improvement in the populations over a period of generations. The solution is unable to find new search space in order to find global optimal solutions. The length of stagnation is not usually defined. Sometimes a period of twenty generation does not constitute stagnation. Also care has to be taken as not be confuse the local optimal solution with stagnation. Sometimes, better search space simply does not exist. In EDE, a period of five generations of non-improving optimal solution is classified as stagnation. Five generations is taken in light of the fact that EDE usually operates on an average of a hundred generations. This yields to the maximum of twenty stagnations within one run of the heuristic.

To move away from the point of stagnation, a feasible operation is a neighborhood or local search, which can be applied to a solution to find better feasible solution in the local neighborhood. Local search in an improvement strategy. It is usually independent of the search heuristic, and considered as a plug-in to the main heuristic. The point of note is that local search is very expensive in terms of time and memory. Local search can sometimes be considered as a brute force method of exploring the search space. These constraints make the insertion and the operation of local search very delicate to implement. The route that EDE has adapted is to check the optimal solution in the population for stagnation, instead of the whole population. As mentioned earlier five (5) non-improving generations constitute stagnation. The point of insertion of local search is very critical. The local search is inserted at the termination of the improvement module in the EDE heuristic.

Local search is an approximation algorithm or heuristic. Local search works on a neighborhood. A complete neighborhood of a solution is defined as the set of all solutions that can be arrived at by a move. The word solution should be explicitly defined to reflect the problem being solved. This variant of the local search routine is described in [33] as is generally known as a 2-opt local search.

## Algorithm for Local Search

Assume a schedule given as $X=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{n}\right\}$, and two indexes $\alpha$ and $\beta$. The size of the schedule is given as $n$. Set $\alpha=0$.

1. While $\alpha<n$
(a) Obtain a random number $i=\operatorname{rand}[1, n]$ between the bounds and under constraint $i \notin \alpha$.
(b) $\operatorname{Set} \beta=\{i\}$
```
i. While \(\beta<n\)
        \(\beta\).
    B. IF \(\Delta(x, i, j)<0 ;\left\{\begin{array}{l}x_{i}=x_{j} \\ x_{j}=x_{i}\end{array}\right.\)
    C. \(\beta=\beta \cup\{j\}\)
ii. \(\alpha=\alpha \cup\{j\}\)
```

    A. Obtain another random number \(j=\operatorname{rand}[1, n]\) under constraint \(j \notin\)
    Figure 2.6: Pseudocode for 2 Opt Local Search
The basic outline of a local search technique is given in Figure 2.6. A number $\alpha$ is chosen equal to zero $(0)(\alpha=\emptyset)$. This number iterates through the entire population, by choosing each progressive value from the solution. On each iteration of $\alpha$, a random number $i$ is chosen which is between the lower (1) and upper ( $n$ ) bound. A second number $\beta$ starts at the position $i$, and iterates till the end of the solution. In this second iteration another random number $j$ is chosen, which is between the lower and upper bound and not equal to value of $\beta$. The values in the solution indexed by $i$ and $j$ are swapped. The objective function of the new solution is calculated and only if there is an improvement given as $\Delta(x, i, j)<0$, then the new solution is accepted.

The complete template of Enhanced Differential Evolution is given in Figure 2.7.

## Enhansed Differential Evolution Template

Input : $D, G_{\max }, N P \geq 4, F \in(0,1+), C R \in[0,1]$, and bounds : $x^{(l o)}, x^{(h i)}$. Initialize $:\left\{\begin{array}{l}\forall i \leq N P \wedge \forall j \leq D\left\{\begin{array}{l}x_{i, j, G=0}=x_{j}^{(l o)}+\operatorname{rand}_{j}[0,1] \bullet\left(x_{j}^{(h i)}-x_{j}^{(l o)}\right) \\ \text { if } x_{j, i} \notin\left\{x_{0, i}, x_{1, i}, \ldots, x_{j-1, i}\right\}\end{array}\right. \\ i=\{1,2, \ldots, N P\}, j=\{1,2, \ldots, D\}, G=0, \operatorname{rand}_{j}[0,1] \in[0,1]\end{array}\right.$
Cost: $\forall i \leq N P: f\left(x_{i, G=0}\right)$
While $G<G_{\text {max }}$
Mutate and recombine:
$r_{1}, r_{2}, r_{3} \in\{1,2, \ldots, N P\}$, randomly selected, except $: r_{1} \neq r_{2} \neq r_{3} \neq i$
$j_{\text {rand }} \in\{1,2, \ldots, D\}$, randomly selected once each $i$
$\forall j \leq D, u_{j, i, G+1}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}\left(\gamma_{j, r_{3}, G}\right) \leftarrow\left(x_{j, r_{3}, G}\right):\left(\gamma_{j, r_{1}, G}\right) \leftarrow\left(x_{j, r_{1}, G}\right): \\ \left(\gamma_{j, r_{2}, G}\right) \leftarrow\left(x_{j, r_{2}, G}\right) \quad \text { Forward Transformation } \\ \gamma_{j, r_{3}, G}+F \cdot\left(\gamma_{j, r_{1}, G}-\gamma_{j, r_{2}, G}\right) \\ \text { if }\left(\operatorname{rand}_{j}[0,1]<C R \vee j=j_{r a n d}\right) \\ \left(\gamma_{j, i, G}\right) \leftarrow\left(x_{j, i, G}\right) \text { otherwise }\end{array}\right.$
$\left(u_{i, G+1}^{\prime}\right)=\left\{\begin{array}{l}\left(\rho_{j, i, G+1}\right) \leftarrow\left(\varphi_{j, i, G+1}\right) \text { Backward Transformation } \\ \left(u_{j, i, G+1}\right) \stackrel{\text { mutate }}{\leftarrow}\left(\rho_{j, i, G+1}\right) \text { Mutate Schema } \\ \text { if }\left(u_{j, i, G+1}^{\prime}\right) \notin\left\{\left(u_{0, i, G+1}\right),\left(u_{1, i, G+1}\right), . .\left(u_{j-1, i, G+1}\right)\right\}\end{array}\right.$
$\left(u_{j, i, G+1}\right) \leftarrow\left(u_{i, G+1}^{\prime}\right)$ Standard Mutation
$\left(u_{j, i, G+1}\right) \leftarrow\left(u_{i, G+1}^{\prime}\right)$ Insertion
Select:
$x_{i, G+1}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}u_{i, G+1} \text { if } f\left(u_{i, G+1}\right) \leq f\left(x_{i, G}\right) \\ x_{i, G} \text { otherwise }\end{array}\right.$
$G=G+1$
Local Search $\quad x_{\text {best }}=\Delta\left(x_{\text {best }}, i, j\right) \quad$ if stagnation

Figure 2.7: EDE Template

## Chapter 3

## Self Organising Migrating Alrogithm

The second utilized heuristic is SOMA [51], which is based on the competitive-cooperative behaviour of intelligent creatures solving a common problem.

In SOMA, individual solutions reside in the optimized model's hyperspace, looking for the best solution. It can be said, that this kind of behaviour of intelligent individuals allows SOMA to realize very successful searches.

Because SOMA uses the philosophy of competition and cooperation, the variants of SOMA are called strategies. They differ in the way as to how the individuals affect all others. The best operating strategy is called 'AllToAll' and consists of the following steps:

1. Definition of parameters. Before execution, the SOMA parameters (PathLength, Step, PRT, Migrations see Table 3.1) are defined.
2. Creating of population. The population $S P$ is created and subdivided into clusters.
3. Migration loop.
(a) Each individual is evaluated by the cost function
(b) For each individual the PRT Vector is created.
(c) All individuals, perform their run towards the randomly selected according to (3.1). Each solution is selected piecewise. The movement consists of jumps determined by the Step parameter until the individual reaches the final position given by the PathLength parameter. For each step, the cost function for the actual position is evaluated and the best value is saved. Then, the individual returns to the position, where it found the best-cost value on its trajectory.

SOMA, like other evolutionary algorithms, is controlled by a number of parameters, which are predefined. They are presented in Table 3.1.

## Mutation

Mutation, the random perturbation of individuals, is applied differently in SOMA compared with other evolutionary strategies. SOMA uses a parameter called PRT to achieve

Table 3.1: SOMA parameters

| Name | Range | Type |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| PathLength | $(1.1-3)$ | Control |
| StepSize | $(0.11-$ PathLength $)$ | Control |
| PRT | $(0-1)$ | Control |

perturbation. It is defined in the range $[0,1]$ and is used to create a perturbation vector (PRT Vector) as shown in Equation 3.1:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \text { if } r n d_{j}<P R T \text { then } \text { PRTVector }_{j}=1 \\
& \text { else } 0, \quad j=1, . . n \tag{3.1}
\end{align*}
$$

The novelty of this approach is that in its canonical form, the PRT Vector is created before an individual starts its journey over the search space. The PRT Vector defines the final movement of an active individual in search space.

The randomly generated binary perturbation vector controls the allowed dimensions for an individual. If an element of the perturbation vector is set to zero, then the individual is not allowed to change its position in the corresponding dimension.

## Crossover

In standard evolutionary strategies, the crossover operator usually creates new individuals based on information from the previous generation. Geometrically speaking, new positions are selected from an N dimensional hyper-plane. In SOMA, which is based on the simulation of cooperative behaviour of intelligent beings, sequences of new positions in the N -dimensional hyperplane are generated. The movement of an individual is thus given as follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\vec{r}=\vec{r}_{0}+\vec{m} t \text { PRTVector } \tag{3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where:

- $\vec{r}$ : new candidate solution
- $\vec{r}_{0}$ : original individual
- $\vec{m}$ : difference between leader and start position of individual
- $t: \in[0$, Path length $]$
- PRTVector : control vector for perturbation

It can be observed from Equation 3.2 that the PRT vector causes an individual to move toward the leading individual (the one with the best fitness) in $N-k$ dimensional space. If all $N$ elements of the PRT vector are set to 1 , then the search process is carried out in an $N$ dimensional hyperplane (i.e. on a $N+1$ fitness landscape). If some elements of the PRT vector are set to 0 , then the second terms on the right-hand side of Equation 3.2 equals 0 . This means those parameters of an individual that are related to 0 in the PRT vector are not changed during the search. The number of frozen parameters, $k$, is simply the number of dimensions that are not taking part in the actual search process. Therefore, the search process takes place in an $N-k$ dimensional subspace.

For each individual, once the final placement is obtained, the values are re-converted into integer format. SOMA conversion is different from that used for DE. The values are simply rounded to the nearest integer and repaired using the repairment procedure. This process was developed and selected during experimentation.

## Chapter 4

## Permutative Self Organising Migrating Algorithm

SOMA has been applied effectively to a number of differential optimization problems. One of the core objectives of this dissertation work was to develop the "permutative" version of SOMA, which can be applied to permutative based combinatorial problems.

As with the problem enountered with the conversion of DE into combinatorial space, effective conversion strategy had to be developed for SOMA.

The following section outlines the three developed strategies; each unique.

### 4.1 Discrete Set Handling

Discrete Set Handling (DSH) was the first varient developed by Zelinka and Lampinen to solve the mixed-integer-discrete problems encountered in mechanical engineering design.

DSH is employed when a set of values containing discrete values, which are "strict sence"; implying its ridigity in the optimization problem. A "discrete set" is created, which is simply an index to the real set.

A solution in the population can be presented as

$$
x_{i, G}=\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, x_{3}, \ldots, x_{N}\right\}: i \in N P
$$

Each variable $x$ in the solution can be represented by an arbitary set containing totally unrelated variables.

The psedocode representation is given in Figure 4.1.
For example assume a set of values which are totally non-related: SET $\{1.2,3,4.77,0.11$, True, False, Bool $\}$. It is simply not possible to optimize such a set of varibles. DSH creates an arbitary index set, where each value is an index to the set: $D H S:\{1,2,3,4,5,6,7\}$. DHS set is then optimized and during fitness evaluation, the index is simply used to link the actual value. An example is given in Figure 4.2.

The DSH simply creates parity with the "base" optimization problem; which in this case is the differential domain.

## Algorithm for Discrete Set Handling

Assume a set $X$ of arbitary variables of size $n$. There are $N P$ solutions in the populations, the the maximm number of jumps is given as Jmp $=$ PathLength $/$ StepSize

1. For $k=1,2, \ldots, N P$ do the following:
(a) Create a random solution schedule $\exists!x_{i}:\left\{N_{k}\right\}:=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{i} . ., x_{n}\right\} ; i \in Z^{+}$
2. For $k=1,2, \ldots, N P$ do the following:
(a) Take two solutions from the population, $N_{1}$ and $N_{2}$.
(b) For $j=1,2, \ldots, J m p$ do the following:
i. Create a temporay schedule matrix $\left\{T_{J_{m p}}\right\}$.
ii. Calculate the new solution $\left\{T_{j}\right\}:=N_{1}+\left(N_{2}-N_{1}\right) \bullet(j \bullet$ StepSize $) \bullet$ PRTVector
3. For $j=1,2, \ldots, N P$ do the following:
(a) For $k=1,2, \ldots, n$ do the following:
i. Iterchange the values between the two solutions using the values in $\left\{T_{j, k}\right\}$ as the index to the values in $X$ given as: $\forall k\left\{T_{j, k}\right\}: \Leftrightarrow X_{T_{j, k}}$.
(b) Calculate the objective function of each solution: $f\left(\left\{T_{j}\right\}\right)$.
(c) If the new solution improves on the old solution $N_{1}, f\left(\left\{T_{j}\right\}\right)<f\left(N_{1}\right)$ it replaces the old solution in the population: $N_{1}=\left\{T_{j}\right\}$.

Figure 4.1: Algorithm for Discrete Set Handling


Figure 4.2: Discrete parameter handling

### 4.2 Permutative Set Handling

DHS is a viable approach when the values of the initial schedule are NOT permutative. There is no rule enforcing non-replicaton of the values. Therefore, it becomes possible
to have non viable values in the solution. The only approach is to enforce dual indexing, first of the schedule and then of the DHS. This is effects duplicates the schedule and adds more checking and correcting routines.

Permutative Set Handling (PSH) is an approach developed, based on the drawbacks of the DHS. Each solution is created as permutative, similar to as described for EDE, however, no conversion is done to change the variables between the operational domains. Instead, repairment is done to each solution. The repairment procedure selected is given as in Figure 4.3.

## Algorithm for Random Repair

Assume a problem of size $n$, and a schedule given as $X=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{n}\right\}$. Create a random solution schedule $\exists!x_{i}: R(X):=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{i} . ., x_{n}\right\} ; i \in Z^{+}$, where each value is unique and between the bounds.

1. Create a partial empty schedule $P(X):=\{ \}$
2. For $k=1,2, \ldots ., n$ do the following:
(a) Check if $x_{k} \in P(X)$.
(b) IF $x_{k} \notin P(X)$

Insert $x_{k} \rightarrow P\left(X_{k}\right)$
ELSE

$$
P\left(X_{k}\right)=\emptyset
$$

3. Generate a missing subset $M(X):=R(X) \backslash P(X)$.
4. For $k=1,2, \ldots, n$ do the following:
(a) IF $P\left(X_{k}\right)=\emptyset$

Randomly select a value from the $M(X)$ and insert it in $P\left(X_{k}\right)$ given as $M\left(X_{\text {Rnd }}\right) \rightarrow P\left(X_{k}\right)$
(b) Remove the used value from the $M(X)$.
5. Output $P(X)$ as the obtained complete schedule.

Figure 4.3: Algorithm for Random Repair
The outline of PSH is given in below.

1. Initial Phase
(a) Population Generation: An initial number of permutative trial solutions are generated for the initial population.

## 2. SOMA

(a) SOMA Strategy: The SOMA strategy transforms the parent solution into the child solution using its inbuilt crossover and mutation schemas.
3. Mutation
(a) Relative Mutation Schema: Formulates the child solution into a permutative solution of unique values.
4. Evaluation
(a) Fitness: Evaluate each solution for its fitness.
5. Generations
(a) Iteration: Iterate the solution till a specified generation.

The pseudocode for PSH is given in Figure 4.4

## Algorithm for Permutative Set Handling

Assume a schedule of size $n$. There are $N P$ solutions in the population, and the maximum number of jumps is given as $J m p=$ PathLength/StepSize. The population matrix is given as $\left\{N_{N P}\right\}$. The lower bound is given as $L B$ and the upper bound as $U B$. Create a partial empty schedule $P(X):=\{ \}$

1. Create a temporary jump schedule matrix $\left\{T_{J m p, n}\right\}$.
2. For $k=1,2, \ldots, N P$ do the following:
(a) Create a random solution schedule $\exists!x_{i}:\left\{N_{k}\right\}:=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{i . .}, x_{n}\right\} ; i \in Z^{+}$
3. For $k=1,2, \ldots, N P$ do the following:
(a) Take two solutions from the population, one indexed and the best solution, $N_{k}$ and $N_{\text {best }}$.
(b) For $j=1,2, \ldots, J m p$ do the following:
i. Calculate the new solution $\left\{T_{j}\right\}:=N_{k}+\left(N_{\text {best }}-N_{k}\right) \bullet(j \bullet$ StepSize $) \bullet$ PRTVector
(c) For $i=1,2, \ldots, n$ do the following:
i. Round each value to the nearest integer $\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}=\left[T_{k, i}\right]$.
ii. IF $\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}<L B$

Insert $\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}=L B$
ELSE IF $\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}>U B$
Insert $\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}=U B$
(d) For $i=1,2, \ldots, n$ do the following:
i. Check if $\left\{T_{k, i}\right\} \in P(X)$.
ii. IF $\left\{T_{k, i}\right\} \notin P(X)$ Insert $\left\{T_{k, i}\right\} \rightarrow P\left(X_{k}\right)$

## ELSE

 $P\left(X_{k}\right)=\emptyset$(e) Generate a missing subset $M(X):=\left\{T_{k}\right\} \backslash P(X)$.
(f) For $i=1,2, \ldots, n$ do the following:
i. IF $P\left(X_{i}\right)=\emptyset$

Randomly select a value from the $M(X)$ and insert it in $P\left(X_{i}\right)$ given as $M\left(X_{R n d}\right) \rightarrow P\left(X_{i}\right)$
ii. Remove the used value from the $M(X)$.
(g) $\operatorname{Set}\left\{T_{k}\right\}=P(X)$.
4. Output $\{T\}$ as the obtained complete schedule.

Figure 4.4: Algorithm for Permutative Set Handling

### 4.3 Static Permutative SOMA

Permutative SOMA is a unique version of SOMA developed on this dissertation work as a complementary approach to solve permutative problems.

Repairement, however effective it may be proven, has a drawback as to that it does not match the idealogy of the canonical heuristic. The argument will always be as to how to prove the effectiveness of the underlying heuristic, and the advantage of using repairment strategy.

In EDE, the objective was to have pure conversion between domains. This was feasible due to the vector operations of DE. SOMA, however is a "migrating" algorithm, where the "space" between two solutions is mapped in step-sizes.

Following this framework, a permutative SOMA; termed $P$-SOMA has been developed for strict sence permutative problems.

The first varient is called the Static P-SOMA.
The framework is given below:

## 1. Initial Phase

(a) Population Generation: An initial number of permutative trial solutions are generated for the initial population.
(b) Fitness Evaluation: Each soltuion is evaluated fr its fitness.
2. P-SOMA
(a) Calculate Jump Sequence: Taking two solutions, the number of possible jumps positions is calculated between each corresponding variable.
(b) Generate New Solution: Using the jump positions; a feasible permutative solution is generated.
(c) Recalulate Jump Sequence: The jump sequence is re calculated taking into consideration the used values.

## 3. Selection

(a) New Solution:The new solutions are evaluated for it fitness and the best new fitness based solution replaces the old solution if it improves upon its fitness.
4. Generations
(a) Iteration:Iterate the solution till a specified generation.

The framework is described in detail in the following sub-sections.

### 4.3.1 Initial Population

The initial population is quite simple to generate. A number of pre-defined variables are required as given in Table 4.1.

The Population Size and Generations are standard operating parameters of metaheuristics. Lower bound refers to the lower limit of the problem being dealt with. The Upper bound refers to the upper limit of the solutions.

Table 4.1: Operating variables of P-SOMA

| Variable | Syntax | Description |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Population Size | NP | The number of solutions |
| Generations | Gen | Total iteration |
| Lower bound | LB | Lower limit |
| Upper Bound | UB | Upper limit |
| Minimum Jump | MinJ | Minimum number of solutions generated <br> between two solutions <br> Maximum number of solutions generated <br> Maximum Jump |
| MaxJ | between two solutions |  |

The Minimum Jump and Maximum Jump sequences are the equivalent to the Stepsize in canonical SOMA.

The creation of the initial populaiton is given in Equation 4.1.

$$
\text { Initialize }:\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\forall i \leq N P \wedge \forall j \leq U B:\left\{\begin{array}{l}
x_{i, j, G=0}=L B+\operatorname{rand}_{j}[0,1] \bullet(U B-L B) \\
\text { if } x_{i, j} \notin\left\{x_{0, i}, x_{1, i}, . ., x_{j-1}\right\} \\
i=\{1,2, \ldots, N P\}, j=\{1,2, \ldots, U B\}, \text { Gen }=0, \text { rand }_{j}[0,1] \in[0,1]
\end{array}\right. \tag{4.1}
\end{array}\right.
$$

### 4.3.2 P-SOMA

P-SOMA is the routines which calculates the jumps between two solutions in the $k$ dimensional space. In a permutatve setting, a problem is UB-dimensional.

## Calculating Jump Position

The first part consists of calculating the differences between adjacent solutions as given in Equation 4.2.

$$
\begin{align*}
& \text { JumpSeq }=\bigcup_{j=1}^{U B}\left|x_{i, j}-x_{i+n, j}\right| ;  \tag{4.2}\\
& i=\{1, . ., N P-1\} ; n=\{i+1, \ldots N P\}
\end{align*}
$$

JumpPos is a list of values which contain the jump positions between two solutions. In a static setting, the MinJumps is set as a minimum period of jump. In this case the MinJumps is set by default as 1 .

## Generating New Solution

The second routine is the selection of the values of the new solution. The idealology of this varient is have as many values as possible within the placement of the two solutions. Starting piecewise from the first solution, the first placed jump value is selected for the next solution. The next value is checked for replication and if unique, is selected for the second position as shown in Equation 4.3.

$$
\begin{align*}
& x_{k}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
x_{k, j}=\mathrm{JumpSeq}_{j, l} \\
\text { if JumpSeq } \\
j, l \\
\notin\left\{x_{k, 1}, x_{k, 2}, . ., x_{k, j-1}\right\}
\end{array}\right.  \tag{4.3}\\
& j=\{1,2, \ldots, D\} ; l=\{\text { MinJumps }, \text { MinJumps } \bullet 2, . ., \text { MinJumps } \bullet n\} \\
& k=\{1,2 . ., \text { MaxJumps }\}
\end{align*}
$$

If a infeasible "JumpSeq" list is encountered, the corresponding value in the new solution is skipped. Once the entire list is filled with the values from the "JumpSeq" list, the remaining values are randomly placed in the solution as given in Equation 4.4.

$$
x_{k}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\text { if } x_{k, j}=\emptyset  \tag{4.4}\\
x_{k, j}=\operatorname{Random}[L B ; U B] ; \\
\text { if Random }[L B ; U B] \notin,\left\{x_{k, 1}, x_{k, 2}, . ., x_{k, j}\right\}
\end{array}\right.
$$

## Re-calculating Jump Position

Once each new solution is created, the corresponding value is removed from the "JumpSeq" list. This way, the corresponding dimension for the particular solution is locked and only through random generation can a dimensional replication be made.

### 4.3.3 Selection

Each new solution is evalauted for its fitness, and if it improve on the fitness of the "first" jump solution, it replaces that particular solution in the population.

### 4.3.4 Template

The generic template is given in Figure 4.5.

### 4.3.5 Pseudocode

The pseudocode of the algorithm in given in Figure 4.6.

## P-SOMA Template

1.Input: $G_{\max }, N P, \operatorname{MinJ} \geq 1, M a x J \geq 1$ and initial bounds : $U B, L B$.



Figure 4.5: P-SOMA Template

### 4.3.6 Worked Example

The ideal explanation of P-SOMA is through the use of a worked example. Consider two random permutative solutions of size 10 which can be represented as in Table 4.2:

Table 4.2: Example of Initial Population

| Solutions | Representation |
| :--- | :--- |
| $x_{1}$ | $\{1,2,8,6,7,4,10,9,5,3\}$ |
| $x_{2}$ | $\{6,7,3,4,2,1,5,8,9,10\}$ |

Using Equation 4.2, the jump sequence can be calculated as given in Table 4.3:

Table 4.3: Example of Jump sequence calculation

| Solutions | Representation |
| :--- | :--- |
| $x_{1}$ | $\{1,2,8,6,7,4,10,9,5,3\}$ |
| $x_{2}$ | $\{6,7,3,4,2,1,5,8,9,10\}$ |
| Jump Sequence | $\{5,5,5,2,5,3,5,1,4,7\}$ |

Using these values, the MinJ can be seen as the lowest value and MaxJ as the maximum value. From these values MinJ = 1 and $\operatorname{MaxJ}=5$. MaxJ is chosen as 5 and not 7 , since the frequency of 5 is higher than that of 7 .

Using MinJ and MaxJ, the JumpSeq's are generated in Table 4.4.

Table 4.4: Example of Jump sequence generation

| $x_{1}$ | $x_{2}$ | JumpSeq |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 1 | 6 | $\{2,3,4,5\}$ |
| 2 | 7 | $\{2,3,4,5,6,7\}$ |
| 8 | 3 | $\{7,6,5,4\}$ |
| 6 | 4 | $\{5\}$ |
| 7 | 2 | $\{6,5,3\}$ |
| 4 | 1 | $\{3,2\}$ |
| 10 | 5 | $\{9,8,7,6\}$ |
| 9 | 8 | $\}$ |
| 5 | 9 | $\{6,7,8\}$ |
| 3 | 10 | $\{4,5,6,7,8,9\}$ |

Now, using the selection of closest feasible value, a new solution can be selected as shown in Table 4.5.

The new solution can be represented as in Table 4.6.
The missing values are randomly placed in the solution. From the solution, the number of fixed dimension is 8 and 2 dimensions are outside of the two solution settings. These two values are the overshoot, which in the canonical SOMA is described as the PathLength.

Table 4.5: Example of new solution generation

| $x_{1}$ | $x_{2}$ | JumpSeq |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 1 | 6 | $\{\mathbf{2}, 3,4,5\}$ |
| 2 | 7 | $\{2, \mathbf{3}, 4,5,6,7\}$ |
| 8 | 3 | $\{\mathbf{7}, 6,5,4\}$ |
| 6 | 4 | $\{\mathbf{5}\}$ |
| 7 | 2 | $\{\mathbf{6}, 5,3\}$ |
| 4 | 1 | $\{3,2\}$ |
| 10 | 5 | $\{\mathbf{9}, 8,7,6\}$ |
| 9 | 8 | $\}$ |
| 5 | 9 | $\{6,7, \mathbf{8}\}$ |
| 3 | 10 | $\{\mathbf{4}, 5,6,7,8,9\}$ |

Table 4.6: Example of new solution

| Solution | $\{2,3,7,5,6,, 9,8,4\}$ |
| :--- | :--- |
| Missing Values | $\{1,10\}$ |
| New Solution | $\{2,3,7,5,6,10,9,1,8,4\}$ |

Figure 4.7 shows the two solutions plotted in two dimension, and the feasible jump space between them. Figure 4.8 shows the new solution plotted between the two solutions. As described only two dimensions of the new solutions are outside of the fesible jump space.

Once the solution is plotted, the "JumpSeq" is re-calculated. The values already used are removed from the "JumpSeq" and the second solution is calculated. The recalculation is given in Table 4.7.

Table 4.7: Example of Jump sequence re-calculation

| $x_{1}$ | $x_{2}$ | JumpSeq |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 1 | 6 | $\{3,4,5\}$ |
| 2 | 7 | $\{2,4,5,6,7\}$ |
| 8 | 3 | $\{6,5,4\}$ |
| 6 | 4 | $\}$ |
| 7 | 2 | $\{5,3\}$ |
| 4 | 1 | $\{3,2\}$ |
| 10 | 5 | $\{8,7,6\}$ |
| 9 | 8 | $\}$ |
| 5 | 9 | $\{6,7\}$ |
| 3 | 10 | $\{5,6,7,8,9\}$ |

The new selection is now done as in Table 4.8:
The second new solution can be represented as in Table 4.9:
In the second solution, only 7 dimensions are locked, and 3 are open. As the

Table 4.8: Example of new solution selection

| $x_{1}$ | $x_{2}$ | JumpSeq |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 1 | 6 | $\{\mathbf{3}, 4,5\}$ |
| 2 | 7 | $\{\mathbf{2}, 4,5,6,7\}$ |
| 8 | 3 | $\{\mathbf{6}, 5,4\}$ |
| 6 | 4 | $\}$ |
| 7 | 2 | $\{\mathbf{5}, 3\}$ |
| 4 | 1 | $\{3,2\}$ |
| 10 | 5 | $\{\mathbf{8}, 7,6\}$ |
| 9 | 8 | $\}$ |
| 5 | 9 | $\{6,7\}$ |
| 3 | 10 | $\{5,6,7,8, \mathbf{9}\}$ |

Table 4.9: Example of new solution representation

| Solution | $\{3,2,6,5,5,8,7,9\}$ |
| :--- | :--- |
| Missing Values | $\{1,4,10\}$ |
| New Solution | $\{3,2,6,4,5,1,8,10,7,9\}$ |

solutions are generated, the number of locked dimension reduces and the number of open dimensions increases.

In P-SOMA, only the specified "MaxJ" number of solutions are generated for any two solutions. This gurantees a possible maximum number of $\mathbf{U B}$ jumps for any two solutions.

### 4.4 Dynamic Permutative SOMA

Dynamic P-SOMA is a second approach of SOMA. The main difference in Dynamaic P-SOMA is that the MinJ and MaxJ are self adapting.

Whereas, in the static approach, the MinJ and MaxJ were dependent on the actual ordering of the solutions, in the dynamic approach, they are dependent of the problem size being solved. MinJ is adapted as the jump iteration of at least a fifth of the problem space; hense a fifth of the possible jump space is mapped. MaxJ is usually set to lower than half of the problem size. This is done in order to have more manageable evolution rate and secondly, to induce more randomness into the heuristic as shown in Table 4.10.

Table 4.10: Dynamic P-SOMA parameters

| Parameters | Static P-SOMA | Dynamic P-SOMA |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| MinJ | Minimum difference | $<1 / 5$ |
| MaxJ | Maximum difference | $<50 \%$ |

For larger sized problems, it is more prudent to have an even mapping of the solu-
tions space. The pseudocode for Dynamic P-SOMA is given in Figure 4.9.

## Algorithm for Static P-SOMA

Assume a problem of size $n$, and two solutions $X_{1}=\left\{x_{1,1}, . ., x_{1, n}\right\}$ and $X_{2}=$ $\left\{x_{2,1}, . ., x_{2, n}\right\}$ in $k$ dimensional space. Create a random solution schedule $\exists!x_{i}: R(X):=$ $\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{i} . ., x_{n}\right\} ; i \in Z^{+}$,

1. Create a empty schedule for the jump sequence $J S:=\{ \}$.
2. For $k=1,2, \ldots ., n$ do the following:
(a) Calculate the difference between the adjacent values of $X_{1}$ and $X_{2}$ given as $J S_{k}=\left|X_{1, k}-X_{2, k}\right|$.
3. Calculate the Minimum Jumps (MinJ) and Maximum Jumps (MaxJ) between the two solutions as $\operatorname{Min} J=\min [J S]$ and $M a x J=\max [J S]$.
4. Create a Jump Matrix, which contains all jump solutions as $\left\{T_{M a x J, n}\right\}$ and a Jump Sequence Matrix $\left\{P_{n, \text { MaxJ }}\right\}$ which contains the partial jumps between the two solutions.
5. For $k=1,2, \ldots, n$ do the following:
(a) For $j=1,2, \ldots, J S_{k}$ do the following:
i. Generate a list of values between the adjacent values of $X_{1, k}$ and $X_{2, k}$ given as:
IF $X_{1, k}<X_{2, k}$

$$
\text { Insert } P_{k, j}=\min \left\{X_{1, k}, X_{2, k}\right\}+j
$$

ELSE IF $X_{1, k}>X_{2, k}$
Insert $P_{k, j}=\max \left\{X_{1, k}, X_{2, k}\right\}-j$
ELSE IF $X_{1, k}=X_{2, k}$

$$
P_{k, j}=\emptyset
$$

6. For $k=1,2, \ldots .$, MaxJ do the following:
(a) Create a schedule for each jump sequence starting from the first feasible value in the partial schedule $\left\{P_{n, M a x J}\right\}$
(b) For $i=1,2, \ldots, k$ do the following:
i. For $j=1,2, \ldots, P_{k}$ do the following:
A. IF $P_{i, j} \notin T_{k}$ Insert $\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}:=P_{i, j}$
ELSE $\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}=\emptyset$
7. For $k=1,2, \ldots .$, MaxJ do the following:
(a) Generate a missing subset $M(X):=R(X) \backslash\left\{T_{k}\right\}$ for each schedule.
(b) For $i=1,2, \ldots, k$ do the following:
(c) $\mathbf{I F}\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}=\emptyset$

Randomly select a value from the $M(X)$ and insert it in $P\left(X_{k}\right)$ given as $M\left(X_{R n d}\right) \rightarrow\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}$
(d) Remove the used value from the $M(X)$.
8. Output $\{T\}$ as the obtained complete schedule.


Figure 4.7: Jump space between the two solutions


Figure 4.8: New solution in the jump space

## Algorithm for Dynamic P-SOMA

Assume a problem of size $n$, and two solutions $X_{1}=\left\{x_{1,1}, . ., x_{1, n}\right\}$ and $X_{2}=$ $\left\{x_{2,1}, . ., x_{2, n}\right\}$ in $k$ dimensional space. Create a random solution schedule $\exists!x_{i}: R(X):=$ $\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{i} . ., x_{n}\right\} ; i \in Z^{+}$.

1. Set the Minimum Jumps (MinJ) and Maximum Jumps (MaxJ) between the two solutions as $\operatorname{MinJ}=n / \alpha ; \alpha \leq 0.2$ and $\operatorname{MaxJ}=n / \beta ; \beta \leq 0.5$.
2. Create a empty schedule for the jump sequence $J S:=\{ \}$.
3. For $k=1,2, \ldots, n$ do the following:
(a) Calculate the difference between the adjacent values of $X_{1}$ and $X_{2}$ given as $J S_{k}=\left|X_{1, k}-X_{2, k}\right|$.
4. Create a Jump Matrix, which contains all jump solutions as $\left\{T_{M a x J, n}\right\}$ and a Jump Sequence Matrix $\left\{P_{n, M a x J}\right\}$ which contains the partial jumps between the two solutions.
5. For $k=1,2, \ldots, n$ do the following:
(a) For $j=1,2, \ldots, J S_{k}$ do the following:
i. Generate a list of values between the adjacent values of $X_{1, k}$ and $X_{2, k}$ given as:
IF $X_{1, k}<X_{2, k}$

$$
\text { Insert } P_{k, j}=\min \left\{X_{1, k}, X_{2, k}\right\}+(\operatorname{MinJ} \bullet j)
$$

ELSE IF $X_{1, k}>X_{2, k}$
Insert $P_{k, j}=\max \left\{X_{1, k}, X_{2, k}\right\}-(\operatorname{MinJ} \bullet j)$
ELSE IF $X_{1, k}=X_{2, k}$

$$
P_{k, j}=\emptyset
$$

6. For $k=1,2, \ldots$, MaxJ do the following:
(a) Create a schedule for each jump sequence starting from the first feasible value in the partial schedule $\left\{P_{n, \operatorname{MaxJ}}\right\}$
(b) For $i=1,2, \ldots, k$ do the following:
i. For $j=1,2, \ldots, P_{k}$ do the following:
A. IF $P_{i, j} \notin T_{k}$

Insert $\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}:=P_{i, j}$
ELSE

$$
\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}=\emptyset
$$

7. For $k=1,2, \ldots$, MaxJ do the following:
(a) Generate a missing subset $M(X):=R(X) \backslash\left\{T_{k}\right\}$ for each schedule.
(b) For $i=1,2, \ldots, k$ do the following:
(c) $\mathbf{I F}\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}=\emptyset$

Randomly select a value from the $M(X)$ and insert it in $P\left(X_{k}\right)$ given as $M\left(X_{R n d}\right) \rightarrow\left\{T_{k, i}\right\}$
(d) Remove the used value from the $M(X)$.
8. Output $\{T\}$ as the obtained complete schedule.

## Chapter 5

## Chaotic Signature in Population Dynamics

Population and its application to chaotic systems is well documented. Populations viewed as dynamical systems was first discussed by [30]. Subsequent work by [20], further chronicled the work of viewing populations as number systems. The logisitc map, the simpliest chaotic system is also used for the modeling of population dynamics [30]. Another system is the Voltterra-Lotka equations of biological models.

Chaos in optimization has been largely explored through Neural Networks [27]. The core approach has been to avoid regions of "local optima" or "stagnation" in order to find better solutions. The basic concept has been that chaotic dynamics have been able to search for solutions along the formation of a strange attractor which has fractual structures. These structures are then used to search for solutions in state space along such fratural attractors who's Legesgue measure is zero.

Nozawa [32] modified the Hopfield-Neural network by the Eulers method to create an equivalent to the chaotic neural network of [2]. A 10 city problem is solved with better results than stochastic models.

Yamada and Aihara [50] solved the Traveling Salesman Problem with chaotic neural networks by computing the largest Lyaponov exponent. They showed that the solving abilities are very high when the largest Lypanov exponent is near zero, which implies that "an edge of chaos "could have high performance to solve combinatorial problems.

Maintenance scheduling problems were solved by a chaotic simulated annealing approach by [6]. It was also proven of the existance of chaotic dynamics in solving combinatorial problems using chaotic neural networks.

A further exploration of chaos in optimization was done by [28], who proposed a new network model of chaotic potts spin. Using this method the constraint term is always satisfied and feasible solutions are always obtained.

This research takes a similar approach to the ones described, as the main aspect is the avoidance of "local optima" regions in the search space. However, we look upon the population as the driving system behind the convergence of the population.

The usual approach is to visiualize the population as a fitness landscape, where solutions transverge towards global optimal solutions. This approach takes a differnet view of the population. A population is looked upon as an information base, a "genetic code" base where each solution occupies a distinct place in the information space. An
example is given in Figure 5.1.


Figure 5.1: Population representation

During successive generations, solutions are mated together, and an exchange of information takes place. Based on selection criteria of different algorithms, new and better performing solutions are accepted in the population after each generation.

However, during evolution, solutions tend to converge towards each other. What this in effect does, is reduce the amount of information available in the information plane of the collective information gene pool. Even if the solution converges towards the global minima, the information left in the population is usually marginal. This is what is termed as "local optima stagnation".

The main input in this research is the creation of a dynamic population which is kept on the threshold of information viability and which can be used by any number of metaheuristics as a population paradigm.

### 5.1 Population Dynamics

Each solution in a population contains certain information, its own "genetic code" which is used for replication. A way to visualise it is to see a solution as occupying a certain point in the information space as given in Figure 5.2.

The basin or trough that the solution occupies is dependent on the number of solutions which occupy the same basin. The basin boundaries are not exactly linear, but rather a contour. This presents the possibility/probability for entry and escape from this specific point as given in Figure 5.3.

As population evolves, the information is shared within the evolving solutions. Within a number of generations, a number of solutions can occupy the same information space. The size of the "basin" increasing and its attraction energy also increases. As more and more solutions are replicated, the number of "evolutionary channels" which exists between the solutions decreases. This gives rise to stagnation of the population, where no new solutions with new/better information is produced.


Figure 5.2: Solution in information space


Figure 5.3: Solution boundary in information space

### 5.1.1 Initial population

The main reason for random population is to provide an initial loose mapping of the solution space. For permutative problems, where solution ordering is stringent, it is often the case that adjacent values are required. A typical approach of using local search heuristics to search in the neighbourhood of the solutions usually yields closely aligned solutions.

The initial population $P$, for this heuristic is partially stochastic and partly deterministic. The population is divided into two sub-populations, $S P s$, one randomly generated
$\left(S P_{\text {rand }}\right)$ and the other structurally generated $\left(S P_{\text {struct }}\right)$.
The formulation for $S P_{\text {rand }}$ is fairly simple. A random permutative string is generated for each solution till a specified number given as $P_{\text {size }}$.

The structured population $S P_{\text {struct }}$ is somewhat more complex. It is made of two parts. In the first part, an initial solution is generated with ascending values given as $x_{\text {ascending }}=\{1,2,3, . ., n\}$, where $n$ is the size of the problem. In order to obtain a structured solution, the first solution is segmented and recombined in different orders to produce different combinations. The first segmentation occurs at $n / 2$, and the two halfś are swapped to produce the second solution. The second fragmentation occurs by the factor $3 ; n / 3$ Three regions of solutions now exist. The number of possible recombination's that can exist is $3!=6$. At this point there are nine solutions in the $S P_{\text {struct }}$. The general representation is given as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
k \geq 1+2!+3!+\ldots+z! \tag{5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $z$ is the total number of permutations possible and $k$ is $P_{\text {size }} / 2$.
The psedocode of $r$ the populaiton generation is given in Figure 5.4.

## Algorithm for Clustered Population Generation

Assume a population given as $P$ which is divided equally into two sub-populations; one random $S P_{r}$ and one strustured $S P_{s}$. The schedule size is $n$ and population size is $N P$. The maximum catanation of the schedule is given as $c$ and the permutation rate is given as $p_{r}=c!$.
Generate random population.

1. For $i=1,2, \ldots, N P / 2$ do the following:
(a) Create a random solution schedule $\exists!x_{i}: S P_{r}:=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{i} . ., x_{n}\right\} ; i \in Z^{+}$
2. Create structured population.
(a) Calculate the trucation point and number as $t_{p}=\lfloor n / c\rfloor$.
(b) Generate two schedules, one forward biased $X_{f}=\{1,2, \ldots, n\}$ and the other reverse biased $X_{r}=\{n, n-1, \ldots, 1\}$.
(c) Generate permutation list for forward bias given as:
$\left\{X_{f}\right\}=\left\{\left\{1, . ., x_{t_{p}}\right\},\left\{x_{t_{p}}+1, \ldots ., 2 \bullet x_{t_{p}}\right\}, \ldots .,\left\{c \bullet x_{t_{p}}, \ldots, n\right\}\right\}$ and reverse bias as $\left\{X_{r}\right\}=\left\{\left\{n, . ., c \bullet x_{t_{p}}\right\},\left\{2 \bullet x_{t_{p}}, \ldots ., x_{t_{p}}+1\right\}, \ldots .,\left\{x_{t_{p}}, \ldots, 1\right\}\right\}$.
(d) $i=1,2, \ldots, p_{r}$ do the following:
i. Generate a permutative list based on the truncation points in the solution.
3. Output $P=S P_{r} \cup S P_{s}$ as the final population.

Figure 5.4: Algorithm for Clustered Population Generation

### 5.1.2 Solution Dynamics

A solution represented as $x=\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}\right\}$, where $n$ is the number of variables, within a population has a number of attributes. Usually the most visible is its fitness value, by which it is measured within the population. This approach is not so viable in order to measure the diversity of the solution in the population. In retrospect, a single solution is assigned a number of attributes for measure, as given in Table 5.1.

Table 5.1: Solution Parameters

| Parameter | Description | Activity |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Deviation | Measure of the deviation of the solution | Control |
| Spread | Alignment of the solution | Control |
| Life | Number of generation cycles | Selection |
| Offspring | Number of successful offspring's produced | Selection |

The most important attribute is the deviation (the difference between successive values in a solution). Since we are using only permutative solutions, deviation or ordering of the solution is important. This is due to the fact that each value in the solution is unique. Each value in the solution has a unique footprint in the search space. The formulation for deviation is given as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\boldsymbol{\delta}=\left(\frac{\sum_{i=1}^{n-1}\left|x_{i}-x_{i+1}\right|}{n}\right) x_{i} \in\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}\right\} \tag{5.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Spread of a solution gives the alignment of the solution. Each permutative solution has a specific ordering, whether it is forward aligned or reverse aligned. Whereas deviation measures the distance between adjacent solutions, spread is the measure of the hierarchy of subsequent solutions given as:

$$
\partial=\left\{\begin{array}{c}
+1 \quad \text { if }\left(x_{i+1}-x_{i}\right) \geq 1  \tag{5.3}\\
-1 \quad \text { if }\left(x_{i+1}-x_{i}\right) \leq 1 \\
i \in\{1,2, \ldots, n\}
\end{array}\right.
$$

The generalisation of spread is given in Table 5.2.

Table 5.2: Spread generalization

| Spread | Generalization |
| :--- | :--- |
| $>0$ | Forward spread |
| 0 | Even spread |
| $<0$ | Reverse spread |

Life is the number of generations the solution has survived in the population and Offspring is the number of viable solutions that have been created from that particular solution. These two variables are used for evaluating the competitiveness of different solutions.

The pseudocode is given in Figure 5.5

## Algorithm for Solution Dynamics

Assume a problem of size $n$, and a schedule given as $X=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{n}\right\}$. There are $N P$ schedules in the population. Initialize $X_{\text {sprd }}=0$.

1. For $i=1,2, \ldots, N P$ do the following:
(a) Calculate deviation: $X_{i, d e v}=\sum_{1}^{n-1} \frac{\left|x_{i}-x_{i+1}\right|}{n}$
(b) Calculate spread: $X_{i, s p r d}=X_{s p r d}+1 \Leftrightarrow \sum_{1}^{n-1}\left(x_{i}-x_{i+1}\right)>1$ and $X_{i, s p r d}=$ $X_{\text {sprd }}-1 \Leftrightarrow \sum_{1}^{n-1}\left(x_{i}-x_{i+1}\right)<1$

Figure 5.5: Algorithm for Solution Dynamics

### 5.1.3 Chaotic Features

Within the population, certain solutions are seen to exhibit attracting features. These points are usually local optima regions, which draw the solutions together. The approach utilized is to subdivide the population in clusters, each cluster a distinct distance from another.

Figure 5.6 shows a "deviation" space with three clusters. Each cluster contains "n" solutions. At any one time " n " clusters will be in the population, and these clusters share information to create new solutions.


Figure 5.6: Clusters in deviation space
Two controlling parameters are now defined which control the clusters.

Chaos Attractor $C_{A}$ : The distance that each segment of solution has to differ from each other. The $C_{A}$ is given in (5.4).

$$
\begin{equation*}
C_{A} \in[0.1,1+) \tag{5.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Within the population indexed by the deviation, solutions with similar deviation are clustered together, and each cluster is separated by at least a single $C_{A}$ as seen in (5.5).

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left(\delta_{1}, \delta_{2}, \ldots, \delta_{i}\right) \stackrel{C_{A}}{\leftrightarrow}\left(\delta_{i+1}, \delta_{i+2}, \ldots, \delta_{2 i}\right) \stackrel{C_{A}}{\leftrightarrow} \\
& \quad \ldots \stackrel{C_{A}}{\leftrightarrow}\left(\delta_{3 i+1}, \delta_{3 i 2}, \ldots, \delta_{4 i}\right) \tag{5.5}
\end{align*}
$$

The second controlling factor is the Chaos Edge $C_{E}$. Whereas $C_{A}$ is the mapping of individual solutions, $C_{E}$ is the measure of the entire population. Figure 5.7 shows the deviation space with the boundary outline. The entire "active" solution space is within the region of the outer contours. This is the "chaotic edge" of the current information space.


Figure 5.7: Boundary of the clusters
$C_{E}$ is the measure of the deviation of the fitness of the population and is used to prevent the population from stagnating to any fitness minima. The algorithm is given in FIgure 5.8

### 5.1.4 Selection and Deletion

Selection of the next generation is based on a tier-based system. If the new solution improves on the global minima, it is then accepted in the solution. Otherwise, competing clusters jokey for the new solution. Initially the solution is mapped for its deviation. This deviation is then mapped to the corresponding cluster.

Within the cluster, the placement of the solution is evaluated. If the new solution corresponds to an existing solution, or reduces the threshold $C_{A}$ value of the cluster, then it is discarded.

## Algorithm for Chaotic Features Calculation

Assume a problem of size $n$, and a schedule given as $X=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{n}\right\}$. There are $N P$ schedules in the population $\{P\}$ and each schedule has a deviation and fitness given by $X_{\text {devi }}$ and $X_{\text {sprd }}$. The cluster distance is given by $C_{A}$. Initilaize four clusters $\left\{C_{1}\right\},\left\{C_{2}\right\}$, $\left\{C_{3}\right\}$ and $\left\{C_{4}\right\}$.

1. For $i=1,2, \ldots, N P$ do the following:
(a) Sort the $\{P\}$ in asending order of $X_{\text {devi }}$.
(b) Divide the population into the four clusters based on $X_{\text {devi }}$.
(c) For $j=1, . ., 4$ do the following:
i. Calculate the difference between boundary solutions of each cluster $\{C\} . C_{A, j}=X_{\max \left[X_{\text {devi }}\right], C_{j}}-X_{\min \left[X_{\text {devi }}\right], C_{j}}$
ii. IF $C_{A, j}<C_{A}$
A. Dynamic clustering of the boundary solutions of each cluster.
2. Output $\left\{P_{C}\right\}$ as the clustered population.

Figure 5.8: Algorithm for Chaotic Features Calculation

The solution is accepted if it improves on the $C_{A}$ value of the cluster (hence improving diversity) and also to some extent keeps the balance of the $C_{E}$. If the cluster has less than average solutions, then the new solution is admitted.

Table 5.3 gives the selection criteria.

Table 5.3: Selection criteria

| Variables | Criteria |
| :--- | :--- |
| Fitness | Improves clusters best solution |
| $C_{A}$ | Increases the value of $C_{A}$ |
| $C_{E}$ | Problem dependent |

Once the solution is added to the cluster, another solution can be discarded. This solution is usually elected from the middle placed solutions in the cluster, whose fitness is not in the top $5 \%$ of the population. If no such solutions exist, then the average rated solution is removed. Solution with high Life and low Offspring are discarded, since they are considered dormant within the cluster.

Table 5.4 gives the deletion criteria.

### 5.1.5 Dynamic Clustering

The selection and crossover criteria have now been outlined. After each generation / migration, the clusters are reconfigured. Since, in all heuristics, there is a tendency to converge, it is imperative to keep the solutions unique.

## Algorithm for Selection

Assume a problem of size $n$, and a new schedule given as $X_{\text {new }}=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{n}\right\}$. There are $N P$ schedules in the population $\{P\}$ and each schedule has a deviation and fitness given by $X_{d e v i}$ and $X_{s p r d}$. The cluster distance is given by $C_{A}$.

1. Calculate the deviation and spread of the solution $X_{\text {new }}$ as $X_{\text {new,devi }}$ and $X_{\text {new,devi }}$.
2. Find the associated cluster $P_{C, X}$ of the new solution $X_{\text {new }}$ based on $X_{\text {new,devi }}$ : $X_{\text {new }, \text { devi }} \in C$.
3. Calculate the fitness of the new solution $f\left(X_{\text {new }}\right)$.
4. IF $X_{\text {new }} \rightarrow\left\{P_{C, X}\right\} \| X_{\text {new, devi }} \cup\left\{P_{C, X}\right\}>C_{A, X}$
(a) Insert the new solution in the associated cluster $X_{\text {new }} \rightarrow\left\{P_{C, X}\right\}$.
(b) Update the life $X_{\text {life }}$ and offspring $X_{o f s p r n g}$ value of the parent solution.
(c) Calculate the $C_{E, X}$ of the new cluster.

Figure 5.9: Algorithm for Selection

Table 5.4: Deletion criteria

| Variables | Criteria |
| :--- | :--- |
| Life | High |
| Offspring | Low |
| $C_{A}$ | Decreases |

The procedure is to calculate the deviation of the new solutions. Since a mesh of solutions may exist, it is feasible to reconfigure certain boundary solutions. Figure 5.11 can be a representation of a sub-population (SP).

A mutation routine is used to reconfigure the solution. By altering certain positions within the solution it is possible to realign the deviation and spread of the solution. Boundary values within the solutions (usually represented by the upper and lower bound of the solution) are swapped. Another approach is to have two random positions generated and the values in these positions swapped. An illustration is given to describe this process in Table 5.5, Figure 5.12 and Figure 5.13.

Table 5.5: Swap of boundary values

| Solution | Deviation | Spread |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\mathbf{1 0 9 6 5 2 1 8 7 4 3}$ | 2.1 | -7 |
| $\mathbf{1 9 6 5 2 1 0 8 7 4 3}$ | 3.0 | -5 |

Once the boundary values are re-aligned, the second migration/generation loop oc-

## Algorithm for Deletion

Assume a problem of size $n$, and a new schedule given as $X_{\text {new }}=\left\{x_{1}, . ., x_{n}\right\}$. There are $N P$ schedules in the population $\{P\}$ and each schedule has a deviation and fitness given by $X_{\text {devi }}$ and $X_{\text {sprd }}$ and life and offspring given as $X_{\text {life }}$ and $X_{\text {ofsprng }}$. The cluster distance is given by $C_{A}$ and the Edge is given as $C_{E}$. The active cluster is given as $P_{C, A}$.

1. Randomly select a boundary solution as in the active cluster $X_{A}$. If the solution has poor offspring and long life in comparison to the avegare values of the cluster, it is deleted from the population.
2. IF $X_{A, \text { ofsprng }}<\operatorname{avg}\left[P_{C, o f s p r n g}\right] \| X_{A, l i f e}>\operatorname{avg}\left[P_{C, \text { life }}\right]$
(a) Delete $X_{A}$.

If the selected solution increases the $C_{A}$ value between the clusters, it is selected for deletion.
3. $\operatorname{ELSE}$ IF $\left(X_{A} \not \subset\left\{P_{C, X}\right\}\right)>C_{A}$
(a) Delete $X_{A}$.
4. Calculate the $C_{E, X}$ of the new cluster.

Figure 5.10: Algorithm for Deletion
curs. The pseudocode is given in Figure 5.14.

### 5.2 Metaheuristics

The clustered population is designed to be used by any metaheuristic. This is the advantage of this approach, since it is not tied down to a specific method. This section discusses three different heuristics of Genetic Algorithm (GA), Differential Evolution (DE) from Section 2 and Self-Organising Migrating Algorithm (SOMA) from Section 4. Each of these heuristics has been applied to a number of permutative opimization problems.

In each of the heuristics used, the canonical population was removed and replaced with the clustered population and its integrated features.

### 5.2.1 Genetic Algorithms

Genetic Algorithm (GA) is an adaptive heuristic search algorithm premised on the evolutionary ideas of natural selection and genetics. GA is designed to simulate processes in natural system necessary for evolution, specifically those that follow the principles first laid down by Charles Darwin of survival of the fittest. As such, they represent an intelligent exploitation of a random search within a defined search space to solve a problem [25].


Deviation solution space

Figure 5.11: Solution space after migration


Deviation solution space

Figure 5.12: Fuzzy clustering and boundary solution isolation


Deviation solution space

Figure 5.13: Realigned solutions into discrete clusters

## Algorithm for Dynamic Clustering

Assume four clusters $C_{1}-C_{4}$, each with seperation distance $C_{A, i}$, where $i$ refers to the corresponding cluster. Each schedule has $n$ variables.

1. Isolate each schedule in a cluster which has a seperation value less than that of $C_{A}: X_{d e v i}<C_{A, X}$.
2. DO
(a) Randomly select two unique random indicies on the schedule $\operatorname{Rnd}\left[r_{1}, r_{2}\right] \in$ $n$.
(b) Using these indicies exchange the values in the solution: $x_{r_{1}} \Leftrightarrow x_{r_{2}}$.
(c) Calculate new deviation of the solution $X_{\text {new, devi }}$.
(d) IF $X_{\text {devi }}>C_{A, X}$
i. Accept new schedule in the solution $X_{\text {new }} \rightarrow\left\{P_{C, X}\right\}$
3. WHILE new schedule NOT accepted in cluster

Figure 5.14: Algorithm for Dynamic Clustering

A number of variants of GA exist. For this research, a two-point crossover approach was used as the crossover methodology for the propagation of the population.

A two-point crossover approach is simple to execute. Two solutions from different clusters are randomly selected. These solutions are checked to ensure that their spread is not equal. This is done to map more diversified solutions. Two crossover positions are randomly selected in the solutions given as $\left\{C P_{1}, C P_{2}\right\}=$ Random $[n]$, and the two solutions are mated with a possibility of six unique offspring's being created. An illustration of the selection and crossover is given in Figure 5.15.


Figure 5.15: GA representation
An example of this process can be shown by having the two values of crossover given as $C P_{1}=2$ and $C P_{2}=4$. The two solutions selected for crossover can be represented as $x_{1}=\{2,5, \underset{2}{|4,3,| \underset{4}{\mid}, 6}\}$ and $x_{2}=\{3,4, \underset{2}{|1,2,| \underset{4}{\mid}, 5}\}$. Three regions exist within each solution. By swapping alternate regions, a total number of possible solutions is now given as in Table 5.6.

With this crossover process, infeasible solutions are usually created. An effective repairment routine is described in the following section that was used to repair the solutions.

Once all the solutions are repaired, their fitness is evaluated and the solution with the best fitness is selected for possible adaptation into the population.

Table 5.6: Possible solutions from crossover

| Permutation | Solution |
| :--- | :--- |
| $\{1,1,2\}$ | $\{2,5,4,3,6,5\}$ |
| $\{1,2,1\}$ | $\{2,5,1,2,1,6\}$ |
| $\{1,2,2\}$ | $\{2,5,1,2,6,5\}$ |
| $\{2,1,1\}$ | $\{3,4,4,3,1,6\}$ |
| $\{2,1,2\}$ | $\{3,4,4,3,6,5\}$ |
| $\{2,2,1\}$ | $\{3,4,1,2,1,6\}$ |

## Repairment

The repairment process is given in a number of routines. The first routine is to check the entire solution for repeated values. These repeated values and their positions are isolated in a replicated array $x_{\text {repl }}=\left\{x_{j}, x_{j+n}, . ., x\right\}$. The second routine is to find which values are missing from the solutions given as $x_{\text {mis }}=\{1, . ., n\} \cap\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, . ., x_{n}\right\}$.

Since, the replicated array contains a number of sequences of replicated solutions, randomly one solution in each sequence is labelled as feasible and repatriated back into the main solution. This leaves the replicated array containing only infeasible values.

Randomly each value is selected from the missing array and inserted in the position of a replicated value in the replicated array $x_{\text {mis }} \xrightarrow{\text { random }} x_{\text {repl }}$.

Finally, the replicated array is reinserted in the solution array with all values now feasible $x_{\text {repl }} \rightarrow x$.

An illustrative example is given in Table 5.7.

Table 5.7: Illustrative example of repairment.

| Routine | Rand | $x$ | $x_{\text {repl }}$ | $x_{\text {mis }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Replicated |  | $\{1,3,4,3,4$, | $\left(1,1,1^{*}\right)$ |  |
| values |  | $10,6,7,1,1\}$ | $\left(4^{*}, 4\right)$ |  |
| Missing |  |  |  | $\{2,8,9\}$ |
| value |  |  |  |  |
| Feasible | $\{3,1\}$ | $\{*, 3,4,3, *$, | $\left(1,1,1^{*}\right)$ |  |
| solution |  | $10,6,7, *, 1\}$ | $\left(4^{*}, 4\right)$ |  |
| Repair | $\{2,3,1\}$ |  | $\left\{\frac{1}{3}, 1,4\right\}$ | $\{2,8,9\}$ |
| solution | $\{3,1,2\}$ |  |  |  |
| Final |  | $\{8,3,4,5,9$, |  |  |
| solution |  | $10,6,7,2,1\}$ |  |  |

### 5.2.2 Differential Evolution Algorithm

Differential Evolution (DE) [38], is the second heuristic selected to be used in conjunction with the clustered population. DE uses a vector perbutation methodology for crossover.

There are ten working strategies for DE , but the one selected for implementation is the $\mathrm{DE} / \mathrm{rand} / 2 / \mathrm{bin}$ represented as in Equation 5.6.

$$
\begin{equation*}
U_{i, G+1}=x_{\text {best }, G}+F \cdot\left(x_{j, r_{1}, G}-x_{j, r_{2}, G}-x_{j, r_{3}, G}-x_{j, r_{4}, G}\right) \tag{5.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

This strategy was selected since it maps to the four unique clusters in the $S P$. The best solution is selected from the entire $S P$ based on fitness value. Then, each random solution is selected from each distinct cluster. Again the selected values are checked for opposing spread. If the spread is identical, then a second round of selection occurs. A schematic is given in Figure 5.16.


Figure 5.16: DE selection
The selection of the cluster is random, so $r_{1}$ can be selected from any cluster with no preference. These values are subtracted given as $x_{j, r_{1}, G}-x_{j, r_{2}, G}-x_{j, r_{3}, G}-x_{j, r_{4}, G}$. The resulting value is multiplied by the scaling factor $F$ and added to the best solution as given in Fig. 5.17.

The resulting value is only accepted in the new solution if a generated random number is below the given threshold provided by the controlling parameter of $C R$. This procedure provides added stochasticity to the heuristic.

### 5.2.3 Self Organising Migrating Algorithm

The third utilized heuristic is SOMA [51], which is based on the competitive-cooperative behaviour of intelligent creatures solving a common problem.

In SOMA, individual solutions reside in the optimized model's hyperspace, looking for the best solution.


Figure 5.17: DE crossover

Three version of SOMA ave been used; SOMA with PSH, Static P-SOMA and Dynamic P-SOMA.

The schematic of SOMA with clustered population is given in Figure 5.18.
SOMA, like other evolutionary algorithms, is controlled by a number of parameters, which are predefined. They are presented in Table 5.8.

Table 5.8: SOMA parameters for PSH

| Name | Range | Type |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| PathLength | 3 | Control |
| StepSize | 0.21 | Control |
| PRT | $(0-1)$ | Control |

For each individual, once the final placement is obtained, the values are re-converted into integer format. SOMA conversion is different from that used for DE. The values are simply rounded to the nearest integer and repaired using the repairment procedure. This process was developed and selected during experimentation.

### 5.3 General Template

Collating all the piecewise explanation, a general generic template is now described. The conceptual framework of this approach has been published in [14].


Figure 5.18: SOMA migration utilizing clustered population

1. Initialize: Assign the problem size $n$, population size $P_{\text {size }}$, sub population sizes $S P_{\text {struct }} S P_{\text {rand }}$, and the control parameters of $C_{A}$ and $C_{E}$.
2. Generate: Randomly create $S P_{\text {rand }}$, half the size of $P_{\text {size }}$, and then structurally create $S P_{\text {struct }}$. These two form the basis of the population.
3. Calculate: Calculate the deviation and spread of each solution in the population. Taking the deviation values, configure the population into four clusters. The minimal separation value between the clusters is assigned as $C_{A}$. Taking the entire $S P$, the standard deviation of the fitness is computed. This is labelled as the $C_{E}$.

## 4. Generation/Migration

(a) Taking each $S P$ in turn, the selected heuristic of GA, DE or SOMA is applied to the population.
(b) The new solution is calculated for its deviation and spread.
(c) Using the selection criteria, the solution is placed within the cluster corresponding to its deviation. If replicated solutions exist, then it is discarded. Selection is based on fitness and the move of the $C_{A}$ and $C_{E}$.
5. Re-calculation: The SP is re-calculated for its cluster boundaries.
6. Dynamic clustering: If the value of $C_{A}$ has deceased, then the boundary solutions are reconfigured. The $C_{E}$ value is calculated for the new population.

The generic template is given in Figure 5.19

## General Template

1. Input: $n, P_{\text {size }}, S P_{\text {struct }}, S P_{\text {rand }}, C_{A} \in(0.1,1+), C_{E}$, Gen
2. Initialize: $S P_{\text {rand }}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}\forall i \leq P_{\text {size }} / 2 \wedge \forall j \leq n: x_{i, j, G=0}=\operatorname{rand}_{j}[0,1] \cdot\left(x_{j}^{(h i)}-x_{j}^{(b)}\right) \\ i=\left\{1,2, \ldots P_{\text {size }} / 2\right\}, j=\{1,2, \ldots, n\}, G=0, \operatorname{rand}_{j}[0,1] \in[0,1]\end{array}\right.$

3. Calculate $\left\{\begin{array}{l}\text { Deviation } \delta=\binom{\sum_{j=1}^{n-1}\left|x_{j}-x_{j+1}\right|}{n}: x_{j} \in\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}\right\} \\ \text { Spread } \partial=\left\{\begin{array}{l}+1 \text { if }\left(x_{j-1}-x_{j}\right) \geq 1 \\ -1 \text { if }\left(x_{j-1}-x_{j}\right) \geq 1\end{array}\right. \\ C_{A}=\left(\delta_{1}, \delta_{2}, \ldots, \delta_{k / 5}\right) \stackrel{c_{A}}{\leftrightarrow}\left(\delta_{(k / 5)+1}, \delta_{(k / 5)+2}, \ldots, \delta_{2(k / 5)}\right) \stackrel{c_{A}}{\leftrightarrow} \ldots\left(c_{A}\left(\delta_{4(k / 5)+1}, \delta_{4(k / 5)+2}, \ldots, \delta_{k}\right)\right. \\ C_{E}=\operatorname{std}\left(f\left(x_{i}\right)\right): x_{i} \in\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{P_{\text {stex }}}\right\}\end{array}\right.$
4. While $G<G_{\max }$ for each $S P$


Figure 5.19: General Template

# Experimental Section 

## Chapter 6

## Permutative Flow Shop Scheduling

In many manufacturing and assembly facilities, a number of operations have to be done on every job. Often these operations have to be done on all the jobs in the same order implying the jobs have to follow the same route. The machines are assumed to be set up in series and the environment is referred to as a flow shop [36].

Flow Shop Fm: There are $m$ machines in series. Each job has be pocessed in each one of the $m$ machines. All the jobs have to follow the same route (i.e., they have to processed on Machine 1, and then on Machine 2, etc). After completing on one machine, a job joins the queue at the next machine. Usually all jobs are assumed to operate under the First In First Out (FIFO) discipline - that is a job caanot "pass" another while waiting in a queue. Under this effect the envirnment is refereed to as a permutative flow shop. the general syntex of this problem as described in the triplet format $\alpha|\beta| \gamma$, is given as

$$
\text { Fm } \mid \text { Perm } \mid C_{\max }
$$

The first field denotes the problem being solved, the second field the type of problem (in this case permutative) and the last field denotes the objective being under investigation, which is the makespan (total time taken to complete the job).

Stating these problem descriptions more elaborately, the minimization of completion time (makespan) for a flow shop schedule is equivalent to minimizing the objective function $\mathfrak{I}$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathfrak{I}=\sum_{j=1}^{n} C_{m, j} \tag{6.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

s.t.

$$
\begin{equation*}
C_{i, j}=\max \left(C_{i-1, j}, C_{i, j-1}\right)+P_{i, j} \tag{6.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where, $C_{m, j}=$ the completion time of job $j, C_{i, j}=k$ (any given value), $C_{i, j}=\sum_{k=1}^{j} C_{1, k}$ ; $C_{i, j}=\sum_{k=1}^{j} C_{k, 1}$ machine number, $j$ job in sequence, $P_{i, j}$ processing time of job $j$ on machine $i$. For a given sequence, the mean flow time, $M F T=\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{m} \sum_{j=1}^{n} c_{i j}$, while the
condition for tardiness is $c_{m, j}>d_{j}$. The constraint of Equation 6.2 applies to these two problem descriptions.

The value of the makespan under a given permutation schedule can also be computed by determining the critical path in a directed graph corresponding to the schedule.

For a given sequence $j_{1}, . ., j_{n}$, the graph is constructed as follows: For each operation of a specific job $j_{k}$ on a specific machine $i$, there is a node $\left(i, j_{k}\right)$ with the processing time for that job on that machine. Node $\left(i, j_{k}\right), i=1, \ldots, m-1$ and $k=1, \ldots, n-1$, has arcs going to nodes $\left(i+1, j_{k}\right)$ and $\left(i, j_{k+1}\right)$. Nodes corresponding to machine $m$ have only one outgoing arc, as do the nodes in job $j_{n}$. Node $\left(m, j_{n}\right)$, has no outgoing arcs as it is the terminating node and the total weight of the path from first to last node is the makespan for that particular schedule [36]. A schmetic is given in Fig 6.1.


Figure 6.1: Directed graph representation for $\operatorname{Fm} \mid$ Perm $\mid C_{\max }$

### 6.1 Experimentation

Two separate phases of experimentation was conducted to show the benefits of clustering of the population. The first set was the application of canonical forms of the heuristics to the problem of flow shop scheduling, in order to set a benchmark from which any improvement can be measured. To this effect, the control parameters and all other operational parameters were kept stagnant.

The control parameters of the population are given in Table 6.1.
$P_{\text {size }}$ is generally dependent on the scale of the problem being solved. However the benefits of using a large population is not evident, especially when clustering. Through experimentation, the optimal population cluster was from 200 to 400 solutions. Larger population led to complication in clustering and proved ineffective in improving the heuristic.

Table 6.1: Population operating parameters

| Parameter | Value |
| :---: | :---: |
| $P_{\text {size }}$ | $200-400$ |
| Generations | $>250 / \mathrm{SP}$ |
| Clusters | 4 |
| $C_{A}$ | $>0.1$ |

Another important fact was that the optimal number of cluster was found to be 4 for best performance of the heuristic.

The control parameters of SOMA and DE are presented in Table 6.2 and Table 6.3.

Table 6.2: SOMA operating parameters

| Parameter | Range |
| :---: | :---: |
| PathLength | 3 |
| StepSize | 0.23 |
| PRT | $(0-1)$ |

Table 6.3: DE operating parameters

| Parameter | Value |
| :---: | :---: |
| F | 0.3 |
| CR | 0.1 |

All parameters in Table 6.2 and Table 6.3 were obtained through extensive experimentation.

The experimentation was conducted on a parallel 16 Apple X-Serve cluster at the Tomas Bata University in Zlin, Czech Republic. All codes were written in Mathematica 7 platform. All the mentioned data sets were obtained from [3].

### 6.1.1 Car, Rec, Hel Benchmark problem sets

The first sets of Flowshop scheduling benchmark problems are Car [5], Rec [41] and Hel [23] benchmark sets. A total of 31 instances exist, each of varying size and difficulty [37].

Table 6.4 gives the results obtained by the heuristics of GA, DE and SOMA. The first phase of comparison is done with the canonical and clustered counterpart of these heuristics in order to show the benefits of using clustering.

The results are presented as percentage increase over the reported optimal value. The results are presented in two formats. The first is the heuristic applied in its canonical form, or without clustering. The second part is the results presented with the clustered population. These heuristics are marked with the subscript Clus.

Comparing each heuristic with and without clustering, it is evident that a clustered population improves the heuristic. For GA, the improvement is dramatic. Since only a

Table 6.4: Comparison of canonical and clustered heuristics in $\mathrm{Car} / \mathrm{Rec} / \mathrm{Hel}$ problem

| Name | $\mathrm{n} \times \mathrm{m}$ | Cost | GA | GA Clus | DE | DE $_{\text {Clus }}$ | SOMA | SOMA $_{\text {Clus }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Car1 | $11 \times 5$ | 7038 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car2 | $13 \times 4$ | 7166 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car3 | $12 \times 5$ | 7312 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car4 | $14 \times 4$ | 8003 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car5 | $10 \times 6$ | 7720 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car6 | $8 \times 9$ | 8505 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car7 | $7 \times 7$ | 6590 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car8 | $8 \times 8$ | 8366 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec01 | $20 \times 5$ | 1247 | 1.04 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec03 | $20 \times 5$ | 1109 | 1.76 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec05 | $20 \times 5$ | 1242 | 1.43 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.002 | 0 |
| Rec07 | $20 \times 10$ | 1566 | 1.22 | 0 | 0.98 | 0 | 0.01 | 0 |
| Rec09 | $20 \times 10$ | 1537 | 1.45 | 0 | 0.32 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec11 | $20 \times 10$ | 1431 | 1.32 | 0 | 0.54 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec13 | $20 \times 15$ | 1930 | 0.96 | 0.34 | 0.45 | 0.31 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec15 | $20 \times 15$ | 1950 | 0.87 | 0.5 | 0.32 | 0.28 | 0.01 | 0 |
| Rec17 | $20 \times 15$ | 1902 | 1.67 | 0.31 | 0.29 | 0.28 | 0.02 | 0 |
| Rec19 | $30 \times 10$ | 2093 | 1.09 | 0.41 | 0.42 | 0.338 | 0.02 | 0 |
| Rec21 | $30 \times 10$ | 2017 | 1.68 | 0.37 | 0.39 | 0.38 | 0.02 | 0 |
| Rec23 | $30 \times 10$ | 2011 | 2.45 | 0.32 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.03 | 0 |
| Rec25 | $30 \times 15$ | 2513 | 2.11 | 0.43 | 0.32 | 0.29 | 0.03 | 0 |
| Rec27 | $30 \times 15$ | 2373 | 1.2 | 0.63 | 0.42 | 0.27 | 0.01 | 0 |
| Rec29 | $30 \times 15$ | 2287 | 1.32 | 0.73 | 0.61 | 0.34 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec31 | $50 \times 10$ | 3045 | 1.91 | 0.52 | 0.7 | 0.32 | 0.04 | 0 |
| Rec33 | $50 \times 10$ | 3114 | 2.34 | 0.43 | 0.84 | 0.28 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec35 | $50 \times 10$ | 3277 | 0.43 | 0.42 | 0.91 | 0.27 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec37 | $75 \times 20$ | 4951 | 3.42 | 0.9 | 1.32 | 0.33 | 0.09 | 0.02 |
| Rec39 | $75 \times 20$ | 5087 | 2.45 | 0.89 | 1.56 | 0.29 | 0.06 | 0.02 |
| Rec41 | $75 \times 20$ | 4960 | 3.21 | 0.92 | 1.98 | 0.28 | 0.09 | 0.01 |
| He101 | $100 \times 10$ | 513 | 3.7 | 0.97 | 2.1 | 0.53 | 0.02 | 0.01 |
| He102 | $20 \times 10$ | 135 | 1.21 | 0 | 1.97 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 0 |

two point crossover approach was used, the results obtained with GA were not promising, especially for larger problems. However, the solutions improved with clustering, on average all the solutions exhibited optimal values of less than $1 \%$ over the optimal. A possible advantage of clustering is that mutation was included in GA through clustering.

The results of DE were obtained from [11]. In 11 instances, the optimal value was obtained, and on average the percentage increase was below $1 \%$. Using clustering, $D E_{\text {Clus }}$ markedly improves all the soltuions. This is clearly seen in the large problems sizes of 50 jobs and more. The improvement is clearly in excess of $1.5 \%$.

The final heuristic, SOMA, is the best performing heuristic in these problem instances. The results of SOMA [13] are very close to the optimal, usually in the range of only 0.05 above the optimal. $S O M A_{\text {Clus }}$ further improved these results with only four instances failing to find the reported optimal, and all of them at most only $0.02 \%$ above the optimal.

The second phase of comparison is done with other published heuristics on the
same problem instances. Comparison of the clustered heuristics is done with the Improved Genetic Algorithm (IGA) and Multiagent Evolutionary Algorithm (MAEA) [26] and the Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (H-GA) and Othogonal Genetic Algorithm (OGA) of [48]. The results are given in Table 6.5.

Table 6.5: Comparison of clustered heuristics with other published heuristics

| Name | $\mathrm{n} \times \mathrm{m}$ | Cost | H-GA | OGA | IGA | MAEA | GA $_{\text {Clus }}$ | DE $_{\text {Clus }}$ | SOMA $_{\text {Clus }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Car1 | 11x5 | 7038 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car2 | 13x4 | 7166 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car3 | 12x5 | 7312 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car4 | 14x4 | 8003 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car5 | 10x6 | 7720 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car6 | 8x9 | 8505 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car7 | 7x7 | 6590 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Car8 | 8x8 | 8366 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec01 | 20x5 | 1247 | 0 | 0.04 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec03 | 20x5 | 1109 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec05 | 20x5 | 1242 | 0.08 | 0.21 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec07 | 20x10 | 1566 | 0 | 0.79 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec09 | 20x10 | 1537 | 0 | 0.35 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec11 | 20x10 | 1431 | 0 | 0.91 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rec13 | 20x15 | 1930 | 0.52 | 1.08 | 0.62 | 0 | 0.34 | 0.31 | 0 |
| Rec15 | 20x15 | 1950 | 0.92 | 1.23 | 0.46 | 0 | 0.5 | 0.28 | 0 |
| Rec17 | 20x15 | 1902 | 1.26 | 2.08 | 1.73 | 0 | 0.31 | 0.28 | 0 |
| Rec19 | 30x10 | 2093 | 0.38 | 1.76 | 1.09 | 0.28 | 0.41 | 0.338 | 0 |
| Rec21 | 30x10 | 2017 | 0.89 | 1.64 | 1.44 | 0.44 | 0.37 | 0.38 | 0 |
| Rec23 | 30x10 | 2011 | 0.45 | 1.9 | 0.45 | 0.44 | 0.32 | 0.21 | 0 |
| Rec25 | 30x15 | 2513 | 1.03 | 2.67 | 1.63 | 0.43 | 0.43 | 0.29 | 0 |
| Rec27 | 30x15 | 2373 | 1.18 | 2.09 | 0.8 | 0.56 | 0.63 | 0.27 | 0 |
| Rec29 | 30x15 | 2287 | 1.05 | 3.28 | 1.53 | 0.78 | 0.73 | 0.34 | 0 |
| Rec31 | 50x10 | 3045 | 0.56 | 1.49 | 0.49 | 0.1 | 0.52 | 0.32 | 0 |
| Rec33 | 50x10 | 3114 | 0 | 1.87 | 0.13 | 0 | 0.43 | 0.28 | 0 |
| Rec35 | 50x10 | 3277 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.42 | 0.27 | 0 |
| Rec37 | 75x20 | 4951 | 2.54 | 3.41 | 2.26 | 2.72 | 0.9 | 0.33 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2}$ |
| Rec39 | 75x20 | 5087 | 1.79 | 2.28 | 1.14 | 1.61 | 0.89 | 0.29 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2}$ |
| Rec41 | 75x20 | 4960 | 2.82 | 3.43 | 3.27 | 2.7 | 0.92 | 0.28 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1}$ |
| He1011 | 100x10 | 513 | - | - | - | 0.38 | 0.97 | 0.53 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1}$ |
| He102 | 20x10 | 135 | - | - | - | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

In general comparison with published results, the clustered approaches of $S O M A_{\text {Clus }}$ and $D E_{\text {Clus }}$ are the top two performing heuristics. MAEA approach is the best comparative heuristic, however $S O M A_{\text {Clus }}$ is easily the better performing heuristic for large problems. In comparison of MAEA with $D E_{C l u s}$, even though MAEA obtains more optimal solutions, $D E_{\text {Clus }}$, performs more consistently in large problems.

### 6.1.2 Taillard Benchmark problem sets

The second set of benchmark problems is referenced from [44]. These sets of problems have been extensively evaluated [42]. This benchmark set contains 120 particularly hard instances each of 10 different sizes, selected from a large number of randomly
generated problems.
As in the previous case, the first comparison is done with canonical and clustered approaches of GA, DE and SOMA

Table 6.6: Comparison of canonical and clustered heuristics

|  | GA |  | GA Clust |  | DE |  | $D E_{\text {Clus }}$ |  | SOMA |  | SOMA $_{\text {Clus }}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Problem | $\Delta \mathrm{avg}$ | $\Delta$ std | $\Delta \mathrm{avg}$ | $\Delta$ std | $\Delta \mathrm{avg}$ | $\Delta$ std | $\Delta \mathrm{avg}$ | $\Delta$ std | $\Delta \mathrm{avg}$ | $\Delta$ std | $\Delta \mathrm{avg}$ | $\Delta$ std |
| 20x5 | 2.12 | 1.23 | 2 | 1.34 | 0.98 | 0.66 | 0.55 | 0.71 | 0.42 | 0.48 | 0.39 | 0.6 |
| 20x10 | 3.22 | 0.76 | 2.9 | 0.87 | 1.81 | 0.77 | 1.32 | 0.98 | 1.29 | 0.45 | 1.28 | 0.55 |
| 20x20 | 3.42 | 0.98 | 1.9 | 0.76 | 1.75 | 0.57 | 0.98 | 1.32 | 1.09 | 0.34 | 0.96 | 0.65 |
| $50 \times 5$ | 1.76 | 0.76 | 0.56 | 0.88 | 0.4 | 0.36 | 0.33 | 0.76 | 0.41 | 0.34 | 0.32 | 0.29 |
| 50x10 | 4.32 | 1.53 | 2.54 | 1.23 | 3.18 | 0.94 | 3.13 | 0.77 | 4.8 | 1 | 3.8 | 0.97 |
| $50 \times 20$ | 4.53 | 1.22 | 4.22 | 0.93 | 4.05 | 0.65 | 3.67 | 0.56 | 3.9 | 0.69 | 3.3 | 0.56 |
| $100 \times 5$ | 2.32 | 1.43 | 0.98 | 1.32 | 0.41 | 0.29 | 0.38 | 0.54 | 0.4 | 0.24 | 0.21 | 0.28 |
| 100x10 | 4.43 | 0.87 | 3.65 | 0.76 | 1.46 | 0.36 | 1.31 | 0.32 | 3.14 | 1.4 | 2.98 | 0.87 |
| $100 \times 20$ | 6.75 | 1.54 | 5.32 | 1.32 | 3.61 | 0.36 | 2.23 | 0.45 | 4.96 | 0.65 | 3.96 | 0.56 |
| 200x 10 | 2.54 | 2.67 | 2.24 | 1.86 | 0.95 | 0.18 | 0.69 | 0.54 | 2.4 | 1.1 | 1.78 | 0.98 |
| 200x20 | 4.53 | 2.24 | 3.87 | 2.03 | 2.34 | 0.43 | 2.32 | 0.98 | 3.43 | 1.42 | 2.54 | 0.78 |
| 500×10 | 5.32 | 2.78 | 4.98 | 2.03 | 3.54 | 0.76 | 2.65 | 1.43 | 5.64 | 2.45 | 3.45 | 1.87 |

The results are tabulated in Table 6.6 as quality solutions with the percentage relative increase in makespan with respect to the upper bound provided by [44]. To be specific the formulation is given as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta_{\text {avg }}=\frac{(H-U) \times 100}{U} \tag{6.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $H$ denotes the value of the makespan that is produced by the utilized algorithm and $U$ is the upper bound or the lower bound as computed.

From the presented results, it is evident that clustered heuristics perform better. The earlier trend continues in these problem instances, with $S O M A_{\text {Clus }}$ performing the best over the majority of the instances, followed by $D E_{\text {Clus }}$ and $G A_{\text {Clus }}$. $D E_{\text {Clus }}$ however performs better for the larger sized instances of 100 jobs. This is attributed to the fact that for the Taillard sets, as in the previous study of D[34], 2 opt local search was employed, and for consistency and comparison basis, local search was employed likewise in the clustered approach of $D E_{\text {Clus }}$.

The benefits of the clustered heuristics are not as marked as in the first set of instances, however on each problem class, an improvement is shown. The average improvements range from around $1 \%$ for GA to $0.4 \%$ for SOMA.

The second part of the comparison is done with the results obtained for the bestclustered heuristics of $S O M A_{\text {Clus }}$ and $D E_{\text {Clus }}$ with those produced by GA, Particle Swarm Optimization $P S O_{s p v}$ and DE with local search $D E_{s p v+e x c h a n g e}$ as in [47] [46] and given in Table 6.7.
$S O M A_{\text {Clus }}$ is the best performing heuristic in six instances $(20 \times 5,20 \times 10,20 \times 20$, $50 \times 5,50 \times 20$ ) with $D E_{\text {Clus }}$ obtaining better results in the other three instances ( $100 \times 10$, $100 \times 20,200 \times 10$ ) with one instance of $100 \times 5$ drawn and $D E_{s p v+e x c h a n g e}$ performing best in $50 \times 10$ instance. The advantage of $D E_{s p v+e x c h a n g e}$ is the fact that it employs local search, whereas $S O M A_{\text {Clus }}$ does not. However, SOMA is using migration jumps, which also increases the search space fitness evaluations.

In terms of consistency, the average standard deviation of $S O M A_{\text {Clus }}$ is below $1.0 \%$. This is in line of $D E_{s p v+e x c h a n g e}$ and $D E_{\text {Clus }}$, which goes to show that these heuristics are reliable.

Table 6.7: Comparison of clustered heuristics with other published heuristics

| $G A$ |  |  |  | $P S O_{s p v}$ |  | $D E_{s p v+e x}$ |  | $D E_{\text {Clus }}$ |  | SOMA $_{\text {Clus }}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Problem | $\Delta$ avg | $\Delta$ std | $\Delta$ avg | $\Delta$ std | $\Delta$ avg | $\Delta$ std | $\Delta$ avg | $\Delta$ std | $\Delta$ avg | $\Delta$ std |  |
| 20×5 | 3.13 | 1.86 | 1.71 | 1.25 | 0.69 | 0.64 | 0.55 | 0.71 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 9}$ | 0.6 |  |
| 20x10 | 5.42 | 1.72 | 3.28 | 1.19 | 2.01 | 0.93 | 1.32 | 0.98 | $\mathbf{1 . 2 8}$ | 0.55 |  |
| 20x20 | 4.22 | 1.31 | 2.84 | 1.15 | 1.85 | 0.87 | 0.98 | 1.32 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 6}$ | 0.65 |  |
| 50x5 | 1.69 | 0.79 | 1.15 | 0.7 | 0.41 | 0.37 | 0.33 | 0.76 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 2}$ | 0.29 |  |
| 50x10 | 5.61 | 1.41 | 4.83 | 1.16 | $\mathbf{2 . 4 1}$ | 0.9 | 3.13 | 0.77 | 3.8 | 0.97 |  |
| 50x20 | 6.95 | 1.09 | 6.68 | 1.35 | 3.59 | 0.78 | 3.67 | 0.56 | $\mathbf{3 . 3}$ | 0.56 |  |
| 100×5 | 0.81 | 0.39 | 0.59 | 0.34 | $\mathbf{0 . 2 1}$ | 0.21 | 0.38 | 0.54 | $\mathbf{0 . 2 1}$ | 0.28 |  |
| 100×10 | 3.12 | 0.95 | 3.26 | 1.04 | 1.41 | 0.57 | $\mathbf{1 . 3 1}$ | 0.32 | 2.98 | 0.87 |  |
| 100×20 | 6.32 | 0.89 | 7.19 | 0.99 | 3.11 | 0.55 | $\mathbf{2 . 2 3}$ | 0.45 | 3.96 | 0.56 |  |
| 200×10 | 2.08 | 0.45 | 2.47 | 0.71 | 1.06 | 0.35 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 9}$ | 0.54 | 1.78 | 0.98 |  |

The DE results of this chapter have been published in [35], [11], [10], and the PSOMA results have been published in [12] and [13].

## Chapter 7

## Flow Shop Scheduling with Limited Intermediate Storage

Consider $m$ machines in series with zero intermediate storage between sucessive machines. If a given machine finishes the processing of any given job, the job cannot proceed to the next machine while that machine is busy, but must remain on that machine, which therefore remians idle. This phenomenon is refered to as blocking [36].

In this section only flow shops with zero intermediate storage are considered since any flow shop with positive (but finite) intermediate storage between machines can be modeled as a flow shop with zero intermediate storage. This is due to the fact that the storage space capable of containing one job may be regarded as a machine on which the processing tme of all machines are equal to zero.

The problem of minimizing the makespan in a flow shop with zero intermediate storages is referred to in what follows as

$$
\text { Fm } \mid \text { block } \mid C_{\max }
$$

Let $D_{i j}$ denote the time that job $j$ actually departs machine $i$. Clearly $D_{i j} \geq C_{i j}$. Equality holds that job $j$ is not blocked. The time job $j$ starts its processing at the first machine id denoted by $D_{0 j}$. The following recursive relationship hold under sequence $j_{1}, \ldots ., j_{n}$.

$$
\begin{gather*}
D_{i, j_{1}}=\sum_{l=1}^{i} p_{l, j_{1}}  \tag{7.1}\\
D_{i, j_{k}}=\max \left(D_{i-1, j_{k}}+p_{i, j_{k}}, D_{i+1, j_{k-1}}\right)  \tag{7.2}\\
D_{m, j_{k}}=D_{m-1, j_{k}}+p_{m, j_{k}} \tag{7.3}
\end{gather*}
$$

The makespan can also be calculated by determining the critical path in the directed graph. In this graph, node $\left(i, j_{k}\right)$ is the departure time of job $j_{k}$ from machine $i$. In contrast with permutative flowshop in Chapter 6, in the graph the arcs, rather than the nodes, have weights. Node $\left(i, j_{k}\right), i=1, \ldots, m-1 ; k=1, \ldots, n-1$, has two outgoing arcs; one arc goes to node $\left(i+1, j_{k}\right)$ and has a weight or distance $p_{i+1, j_{k}}$, the other arc goes to node $\left(i-1, j_{k+1}\right)$ and has weight zero. Node $\left(m, j_{k}\right)$ has only one outgoing arc to node $\left(m-1, j_{k+1}\right)$ with zero weight. Node $\left(i, j_{n}\right)$ has only one outgoing arc
to node $\left(i+1, j_{n}\right)$ with weight $p_{i+1, j_{n}}$. Node $\left(m, j_{n}\right)$ has no outgoing arcs. The $C_{\max }$ under sequence $j_{1}, \ldots ., j_{n}$ is equal to the length of the maximum weight path from node $\left(0, j_{1}\right)$ to node $\left(m, j_{n}\right)$.

The directed graph is given in Figure 7.1.


Figure 7.1: Directed graph representation for $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

### 7.1 Experimentation

The theme of this dissertation is the utilization of the Taillard Problem Sets [44] to solve the different scheduling problems. The flowshop problems from Chapter 6 are used for the simulations for flowshop with blocking. This approach allows for an analysis of the difference in makespan for the same problem utilized with different restrictions.

The experimentation for $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ was done in two parts.
The first section describes the evaluation of EDE with the taillard benchmark sets alongside that of clustered DE.

The second section outlines the procedure with P-SOMA.
The control parameters of the clustered population for both heuristics are given in Table 7.1.

The control parameters of SOMA and DE are presented in Table 7.2 and Table 7.3. All parameters in Table 7.2 and Table 7.3 were obtained numerically.

Table 7.1: Population operating parameters

| Parameter | Value |
| :---: | :---: |
| $P_{\text {size }}$ | $200-400$ |
| Generations | $>250 / \mathrm{SP}$ |
| Clusters | 4 |
| $C_{A}$ | $>0.1$ |

Table 7.2: P-SOMA operating parameters

| Parameter | Range |
| :---: | :---: |
| MinJ | Dynamic |
| MaxJ | $(0.2-0.5) \times$ Problem size |
| Version | All-to-One |

Table 7.3: DE operating parameters

| Parameter | Value |
| :---: | :---: |
| F | 0.3 |
| CR | 0.1 |

### 7.1.1 Differential Evolution

The Tailliard Problem Sets for Flowshop [44] have only been evaluated for "permutative flowshop scheduling". The lower bound values for $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ is not provided. Therefore the raw values are provided for all 120 problem instances as the first lower bound evaluation of the $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ for DE. The results are tabulated in tables of problem size with avaerage and standard deviation of the specific instances provided. The results for DE and $D E_{\text {clust }}$ are given in Tables 7.4-7.15.

Table 7.4: 20 job 5 machine Table 7.5: 20 job 10 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai01 | 1694 | $\mathbf{1 5 8 3}$ |
| Tai02 | 1657 | $\mathbf{1 5 4 0}$ |
| Tai03 | 1687 | $\mathbf{1 5 0 2}$ |
| Tai04 | 1682 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 5}$ |
| Tai05 | 1632 | $\mathbf{1 5 1 7}$ |
| Tai06 | 1648 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 4}$ |
| Tai07 | 1685 | $\mathbf{1 5 9 2}$ |
| Tai08 | 1674 | $\mathbf{1 5 4 6}$ |
| Tai09 | 1693 | $\mathbf{1 5 4 0}$ |
| Tai10 | 1605 | $\mathbf{1 4 6 9}$ |
| Average | 1665.7 | $\mathbf{1 5 5 1 . 8}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{2 9 . 6 5 7}$ | 48.661 | Fm|block $\mid C_{\max }$


| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai11 | 2084 | $\mathbf{1 9 6 1}$ |
| Tai12 | 2147 | $\mathbf{2 0 4 2}$ |
| Tai13 | 2158 | $\mathbf{1 8 2 4}$ |
| Tai14 | 2047 | $\mathbf{1 7 8 5}$ |
| Tai15 | 1985 | $\mathbf{1 8 5 0}$ |
| Tai16 | 1978 | $\mathbf{1 8 0 9}$ |
| Tai17 | 1965 | $\mathbf{1 8 8 5}$ |
| Tai18 | 2144 | $\mathbf{2 0 2 2}$ |
| Tai19 | 2074 | $\mathbf{1 9 6 6}$ |
| Tai20 | 2106 | $\mathbf{2 0 5 2}$ |
| Average | 2068.8 | $\mathbf{1 9 1 9 . 6}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{7 2 . 9 4 2}$ | 101.321 |


| Table 7.6 <br> Fm\|block | $20$ | 20 m | Table 7.7: 50 job 5 machine Fm\|block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai21 | 2698 | 2673 | Tai31 | 3856 | 3728 |
| Tai22 | 2605 | 2536 | Tai32 | 4055 | 3908 |
| Tai23 | 2755 | 2692 | Tai33 | 4021 | 3708 |
| Tai24 | 2684 | 2673 | Tai34 | 3965 | 3803 |
| Tai25 | 2705 | 2698 | Tai35 | 3944 | 3874 |
| Tai26 | 2688 | 2544 | Tai36 | 4021 | 3848 |
| Tai27 | 2610 | 2566 | Tai37 | 3893 | 3624 |
| Tai28 | 2681 | 2587 | Tai38 | 3864 | 3779 |
| Tai29 | 2704 | 2662 | Tai39 | 3754 | 3536 |
| Tai30 | 2688 | 2543 | Tai40 | 3952 | 3800 |
| Average | 2681.8 | 2617.4 | Average | 3932.5 | 3760.8 |
| Std Dev | 44.456 | 67.781 | Std Dev | 92.018 | 114.914 |

Table 7.8: 50 job 10 machine Table 7.9: 50 job 20 machine Fm |block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai41 | 4306 | $\mathbf{4 2 9 8}$ |
| Tai42 | 4251 | $\mathbf{4 1 3 5}$ |
| Tai43 | 4316 | $\mathbf{4 1 9 6}$ |
| Tai44 | 4481 | $\mathbf{4 3 6 4}$ |
| Tai45 | 4439 | $\mathbf{4 3 4 4}$ |
| Tai46 | 4289 | $\mathbf{4 1 5 4}$ |
| Tai47 | 4455 | $\mathbf{4 3 3 4}$ |
| Tai48 | 4356 | $\mathbf{4 2 1 4}$ |
| Tai49 | 4387 | $\mathbf{4 2 8 2}$ |
| Tai50 | 4361 | $\mathbf{4 2 1 3}$ |
| Average | 4364.1 | $\mathbf{4 2 5 3 . 4}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{7 6 . 2 0 1}$ | 81.732 |

Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai51 | 5191 | $\mathbf{5 1 8 1}$ |
| Tai52 | 4965 | $\mathbf{4 8 6 8}$ |
| Tai53 | 5014 | $\mathbf{4 9 1 1}$ |
| Tai54 | 5048 | $\mathbf{4 9 7 9}$ |
| Tai55 | 5106 | $\mathbf{4 9 3 6}$ |
| Tai56 | 5110 | $\mathbf{4 9 9 6}$ |
| Tai57 | 5184 | $\mathbf{4 9 8 9}$ |
| Tai58 | 5174 | $\mathbf{4 9 4 6}$ |
| Tai59 | 5197 | $\mathbf{4 9 6 0}$ |
| Tai60 | 5163 | $\mathbf{5 0 0 7}$ |
| Average | 5115.2 | $\mathbf{4 9 7 7 . 3}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{8 1 . 8 8 1}$ | 83.127 |

Table 7.10: 100 job 5 machine Table 7.11: 100 job 10 machine Fm $\underline{\text { block } \mid C_{\max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai61 | 7865 | $\mathbf{7 6 5 9}$ |
| Tai62 | 7625 | $\mathbf{7 5 2 1}$ |
| Tai63 | 7251 | $\mathbf{7 1 7 9}$ |
| Tai64 | 7305 | $\mathbf{7 1 5 6}$ |
| Tai65 | 7548 | $\mathbf{7 4 6 0}$ |
| Tai66 | 7455 | $\mathbf{7 3 8 6}$ |
| Tai67 | 7694 | $\mathbf{7 5 0 8}$ |
| Tai68 | 7465 | $\mathbf{7 3 3 7}$ |
| Tai69 | 7821 | $\mathbf{7 7 4 0}$ |
| Tai70 | 7764 | $\mathbf{7 5 9 0}$ |
| Average | 7579.3 | $\mathbf{7 4 5 3 . 6}$ |
| Std Dev | 211.323 | $\mathbf{1 9 2 . 2 0 8}$ | Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$


| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai71 | 8400 | $\mathbf{8 3 0 1}$ |
| Tai72 | 8355 | $\mathbf{8 1 2 2}$ |
| Tai73 | 8309 | $\mathbf{8 2 6 3}$ |
| Tai74 | 8641 | $\mathbf{8 5 1 1}$ |
| Tai75 | 8247 | $\mathbf{8 1 3 1}$ |
| Tai76 | 8264 | $\mathbf{8 1 0 7}$ |
| Tai77 | 8382 | $\mathbf{8 2 2 8}$ |
| Tai78 | 8259 | $\mathbf{8 1 9 5}$ |
| Tai79 | 8561 | $\mathbf{8 4 0 6}$ |
| Tai80 | 8457 | $\mathbf{8 3 8 9}$ |
| Average | 8387.5 | $\mathbf{8 2 6 5 . 3}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{1 3 2 . 5 4 1}$ | 136.100 |

Table 7.12: 100 job 20 machine Table 7.13: 200 job 10 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai81 | 9198 | $\mathbf{9 1 0 4}$ |
| Tai82 | 9162 | $\mathbf{9 0 4 3}$ |
| Tai83 | 9058 | $\mathbf{8 9 5 6}$ |
| Tai84 | 9164 | $\mathbf{9 0 2 4}$ |
| Tai85 | 9173 | $\mathbf{9 0 7 7}$ |
| Tai86 | 9124 | $\mathbf{9 0 8 9}$ |
| Tai87 | 9226 | $\mathbf{9 1 1 7}$ |
| Tai88 | 9274 | $\mathbf{9 1 0 1}$ |
| Tai89 | 9192 | $\mathbf{8 9 8 3}$ |
| Tai90 | 9451 | $\mathbf{9 3 1 3}$ |
| Average | 9202.2 | $\mathbf{9 0 8 0 . 7}$ |
| Std Dev | 104.659 | $\mathbf{9 7 . 7 8 0}$ |

Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai91 | 16587 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 7 5}$ |
| Tai92 | 16354 | $\mathbf{1 6 0 4 9}$ |
| Tai93 | 16443 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 0 4}$ |
| Tai94 | 16985 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 6 8}$ |
| Tai95 | 16494 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 7 6}$ |
| Tai96 | 16478 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 3 4}$ |
| Tai97 | 16678 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 7 8}$ |
| Tai98 | 16531 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 7 1}$ |
| Tai99 | 16445 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 6 6}$ |
| Tai100 | 16543 | $\mathbf{1 6 4 1 6}$ |
| Average | 16553.8 | $\mathbf{1 6 2 9 3 . 7}$ |
| Std Dev | 175.262 | $\mathbf{1 2 8 . 5 5 5}$ |


| Table 7.14: 200 job 20 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ |  |  | Table 7.15: $\quad 500$ job 20 Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai101 | 17204 | 17005 | Tai111 | 42687 | 41951 |
| Tai102 | 17465 | 17260 | Tai112 | 42151 | 42363 |
| Tai103 | 17356 | 17204 | Tai113 | 42310 | 41800 |
| Tai104 | 17223 | 17039 | Tai114 | 42573 | 42107 |
| Tai105 | 17239 | 17164 | Tai115 | 42667 | 42171 |
| Tai106 | 17355 | 17243 | Tai116 | 42981 | 42372 |
| Tai107 | 17648 | 17527 | Tai117 | 42982 | 42104 |
| Tai108 | 17422 | 17333 | Tai118 | 42236 | 42015 |
| Tai109 | 17389 | 17203 | Tai119 | 42515 | 41755 |
| Tai110 | 17524 | 17329 | Tai120 | 43517 | 42474 |
| Average | 17382.5 | 17230.7 | Average | 42661.9 | 42111.2 |
| Std Dev | 140.741 | 150.018 | Std Dev | 412.562 | 241.599 |

The bolded values in each table represents the better heuristic for that specific problem instance. Upon analysis, it can be concluded that clustering of the population improves the heuristic, as all the problem instances had the $D E_{\text {clust }}$ approach as the better performing heuristic.

### 7.1.2 Permutative Self Organising Migrating Algorithm

The results for PSOMA and PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ are also provided as the "raw" results for all 120 problem instances. This is the first evaluation of SOMA with $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ and hence is the first benchmark results for this problem class. The results are tabulated in Tables 7.16-7.27 where each table represents a specific problem size. The average and standard deviation values is given for each problem size. The bolded values is the better performing heuristic.

Table 7.16: 20 job 5 machine Table 7.17: 20 job 10 machine Fm|block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai01 | 1623 | $\mathbf{1 5 2 9}$ |
| Tai02 | 1614 | $\mathbf{1 5 6 8}$ |
| Tai03 | 1623 | $\mathbf{1 4 8 2}$ |
| Tai04 | 1684 | $\mathbf{1 6 7 3}$ |
| Tai05 | 1647 | $\mathbf{1 5 5 3}$ |
| Tai06 | 1664 | $\mathbf{1 5 7 8}$ |
| Tai07 | 1621 | $\mathbf{1 5 5 9}$ |
| Tai08 | 1605 | $\mathbf{1 5 4 4}$ |
| Tai09 | 1594 | $\mathbf{1 5 8 8}$ |
| Tai10 | 1598 | $\mathbf{1 4 5 7}$ |
| Average | 1627.3 | $\mathbf{1 5 3 3 . 1}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{2 9 . 1 8}$ | 59.09 |

Fm|block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai11 | 1956 | $\mathbf{1 9 1 1}$ |
| Tai12 | 2085 | $\mathbf{2 0 3 0}$ |
| Tai13 | 1962 | $\mathbf{1 8 8 2}$ |
| Tai14 | 1803 | $\mathbf{1 7 1 7}$ |
| Tai15 | 1825 | $\mathbf{1 8 0 6}$ |
| Tai16 | 1804 | $\mathbf{1 7 5 9}$ |
| Tai17 | 1865 | $\mathbf{1 8 3 0}$ |
| Tai18 | 2001 | $\mathbf{1 9 8 5}$ |
| Tai19 | 2058 | $\mathbf{1 9 1 7}$ |
| Tai20 | 2108 | $\mathbf{1 9 6 6}$ |
| Average | 1946.7 | $\mathbf{1 8 8 0 . 3}$ |
| Std Dev | 117.047 | $\mathbf{1 0 1 . 3 4 6}$ |

Table 7.18: 20 job 20 machine Table 7.19: 50 job 5 machine Fm|block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai21 | 2704 | $\mathbf{2 6 3 5}$ |
| Tai22 | 2546 | $\mathbf{2 4 6 2}$ |
| Tai23 | 2709 | $\mathbf{2 6 8 6}$ |
| Tai24 | 2777 | $\mathbf{2 6 0 6}$ |
| Tai25 | 2841 | $\mathbf{2 6 2 4}$ |
| Tai26 | 2647 | $\mathbf{2 5 6 4}$ |
| Tai27 | 2708 | $\mathbf{2 5 9 0}$ |
| Tai28 | 2664 | $\mathbf{2 5 5 6}$ |
| Tai29 | 2755 | $\mathbf{2 6 3 0}$ |
| Tai30 | 2648 | $\mathbf{2 5 7 3}$ |
| Average | 2699.9 | $\mathbf{2 5 9 2 . 6}$ |
| Std Dev | 81.323 | $\mathbf{6 0 . 2 6 8}$ |

Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai31 | 3845 | $\mathbf{3 7 8 1}$ |
| Tai32 | 3985 | $\mathbf{3 9 0 0}$ |
| Tai33 | 3844 | $\mathbf{3 7 1 0}$ |
| Tai34 | 3861 | $\mathbf{3 7 7 8}$ |
| Tai35 | 3916 | $\mathbf{3 8 5 6}$ |
| Tai36 | 3952 | $\mathbf{3 8 8 1}$ |
| Tai37 | 3754 | $\mathbf{3 6 9 0}$ |
| Tai38 | 3895 | $\mathbf{3 8 4 0}$ |
| Tai39 | 3645 | $\mathbf{3 5 9 0}$ |
| Tai40 | 3859 | $\mathbf{3 7 5 4}$ |
| Average | 3855.6 | $\mathbf{3 7 7 8}$ |
| Std Dev | 97.866 | $\mathbf{9 6 . 4 4 6}$ |

Table 7.20: 50 job 10 machine Table 7.21: 50 job 20 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai41 | 4311 | $\mathbf{4 2 8 1}$ |
| Tai42 | 4251 | $\mathbf{4 1 4 3}$ |
| Tai43 | 4289 | $\mathbf{4 2 0 5}$ |
| Tai44 | 4351 | $\mathbf{4 3 0 2}$ |
| Tai45 | 4258 | $\mathbf{4 3 1 8}$ |
| Tai46 | 4374 | $\mathbf{4 2 7 9}$ |
| Tai47 | 4513 | $\mathbf{4 3 4 4}$ |
| Tai48 | 4366 | $\mathbf{4 2 0 0}$ |
| Tai49 | 4308 | $\mathbf{4 2 3 5}$ |
| Tai50 | 4320 | $\mathbf{4 3 0 2}$ |
| Average | 4334.1 | $\mathbf{4 2 6 0 . 9}$ |
| Std Dev | 75.31 | $\mathbf{6 2 . 9 6 4}$ |

Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai51 | 5212 | $\mathbf{5 1 7 6}$ |
| Tai52 | 5051 | $\mathbf{4 9 4 3}$ |
| Tai53 | 5132 | $\mathbf{4 9 5 1}$ |
| Tai54 | 5028 | $\mathbf{4 9 7 7}$ |
| Tai55 | 5203 | $\mathbf{5 0 1 0}$ |
| Tai56 | 5068 | $\mathbf{4 9 6 1}$ |
| Tai57 | 5124 | $\mathbf{5 0 2 1}$ |
| Tai58 | 5178 | $\mathbf{5 0 1 9}$ |
| Tai59 | 5134 | $\mathbf{5 0 4 7}$ |
| Tai60 | 5146 | $\mathbf{5 0 7 2}$ |
| Average | 5127.6 | $\mathbf{5 0 1 7 . 7}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{6 2 . 4 5}$ | 69.791 |

Table 7.22: 100 job 5 machine Table 7.23: 100 job 10 machine Fm|block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai61 | 7698 | $\mathbf{7 6 2 1}$ |
| Tai62 | 7605 | $\mathbf{7 5 1 5}$ |
| Tai63 | 7451 | $\mathbf{7 3 7 3}$ |
| Tai64 | 7308 | $\mathbf{7 2 8 8}$ |
| Tai65 | 7655 | $\mathbf{7 5 2 1}$ |
| Tai66 | 7546 | $\mathbf{7 4 5 3}$ |
| Tai67 | 7698 | $\mathbf{7 5 8 3}$ |
| Tai68 | 7642 | $\mathbf{7 5 0 5}$ |
| Tai69 | 7835 | $\mathbf{7 7 4 0}$ |
| Tai70 | 7884 | $\mathbf{7 7 2 3}$ |
| Average | 7632.2 | $\mathbf{7 5 3 2 . 2}$ |
| Std Dev | 169.939 | $\mathbf{1 4 2 . 3 8 5}$ | Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$


| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai71 | 8545 | $\mathbf{8 4 1 5}$ |
| Tai72 | 8259 | $\mathbf{8 1 9 2}$ |
| Tai73 | 8437 | $\mathbf{8 3 0 3}$ |
| Tai74 | 8597 | $\mathbf{8 5 2 1}$ |
| Tai75 | 8351 | $\mathbf{8 2 6 6}$ |
| Tai76 | 8236 | $\mathbf{8 1 4 9}$ |
| Tai77 | 8317 | $\mathbf{8 2 7 7}$ |
| Tai78 | 8264 | $\mathbf{8 1 2 7}$ |
| Tai79 | 8467 | $\mathbf{8 3 7 8}$ |
| Tai80 | 8409 | $\mathbf{8 3 4 4}$ |
| Average | 8388.2 | $\mathbf{8 2 9 7 . 2}$ |
| Std Dev | 124.25 | $\mathbf{1 2 2 . 9 7}$ |

Table 7.24: 100 job 20 machine Table 7.25: 200 job 10 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai81 | 9146 | $\mathbf{9 0 7 1}$ |
| Tai82 | 9178 | $\mathbf{9 0 8 1}$ |
| Tai83 | 9137 | $\mathbf{9 0 7 7}$ |
| Tai84 | 9087 | $\mathbf{9 0 7 7}$ |
| Tai85 | 9083 | $\mathbf{8 9 6 2}$ |
| Tai86 | 9168 | $\mathbf{9 0 9 4}$ |
| Tai87 | 9321 | $\mathbf{9 2 3 4}$ |
| Tai88 | 9258 | $\mathbf{9 1 9 5}$ |
| Tai89 | 9247 | $\mathbf{9 1 0 1}$ |
| Tai90 | 9367 | $\mathbf{9 2 6 5}$ |
| Average | 9199.2 | $\mathbf{9 1 1 5 . 7}$ |
| Std Dev | 96.002 | $\mathbf{9 0 . 1 1 2}$ |

Fm|block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai91 | 16784 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 3 3}$ |
| Tai92 | 16343 | $\mathbf{1 6 2 0 0}$ |
| Tai93 | 16432 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 1 7}$ |
| Tai94 | 16478 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 8 8}$ |
| Tai95 | 16984 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 1 8}$ |
| Tai96 | 16357 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 2 9}$ |
| Tai97 | 16594 | $\mathbf{1 6 4 8 0}$ |
| Tai98 | 16946 | $\mathbf{1 6 4 3 8}$ |
| Tai99 | 16528 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 4 9}$ |
| Tai100 | 16437 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 8 7}$ |
| Average | 16595 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 1 3 . 9}$ |
| Std Dev | 248.901 | $\mathbf{1 1 9 . 5 2}$ |

Table 7.26: 200 job 20 machine Fm |block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai101 | 17254 | $\mathbf{1 7 1 0 2}$ |
| Tai102 | 17554 | $\mathbf{1 7 4 2 3}$ |
| Tai103 | 17498 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 0 8}$ |
| Tai104 | 17402 | $\mathbf{1 7 2 6 5}$ |
| Tai105 | 17365 | $\mathbf{1 7 2 8 5}$ |
| Tai106 | 17487 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 6 6}$ |
| Tai107 | 17587 | $\mathbf{1 7 4 7 6}$ |
| Tai108 | 17448 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 2 5}$ |
| Tai109 | 17437 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 6 2}$ |
| Tai110 | 17447 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 3 0}$ |
| Average | 17447.9 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 2 4 . 2}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{9 5 . 0 6 7}$ | 100.383 |

Table 7.27: 500 job 20 machine
Fm|block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai111 | 42874 | $\mathbf{4 2 2 6 1}$ |
| Tai112 | 42997 | $\mathbf{4 2 2 6 5}$ |
| Tai113 | 42551 | $\mathbf{4 1 9 5 0}$ |
| Tai114 | 42578 | $\mathbf{4 2 1 6 7}$ |
| Tai115 | 42651 | $\mathbf{4 2 0 8 7}$ |
| Tai116 | 43015 | $\mathbf{4 2 4 5 7}$ |
| Tai117 | 43170 | $\mathbf{4 2 0 5 9}$ |
| Tai118 | 42887 | $\mathbf{4 1 9 7 5}$ |
| Tai119 | 43008 | $\mathbf{4 2 0 0 6}$ |
| Tai120 | 43879 | $\mathbf{4 2 1 5 7}$ |
| Average | 42961 | $\mathbf{4 2 1 3 8 . 4}$ |
| Std Dev | 382.5 | $\mathbf{1 5 7 . 1 9 7}$ |

Upon analysis of all the instances, PSOMA $A_{\text {clust }}$ is seen as the better performing heuristic, as it manages to find the better solution for all the problem instances.

### 7.2 Analysis

This section comapres the two better performing heuristics from the canonical and clustered approach in order to vet as to which is a better overall heuristic. From the previous results, $D E_{\text {clust }}$ and PSOMA $A_{\text {clust }}$ are the better performing heuristics, and are hense compared. The compared results are given in Tables 7.28-7.39. The bolded value is the better perfoming heuristic for the specific problem instance.

Table 7.28: 20 job 5 machine Table 7.29: 20 job 10 machine Fm|block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 01 | 1583 | $\mathbf{1 5 2 9}$ |
| Tai 02 | $\mathbf{1 5 4 0}$ | 1568 |
| Tai 03 | 1502 | $\mathbf{1 4 8 2}$ |
| Tai 04 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 5}$ | 1673 |
| Tai 05 | $\mathbf{1 5 1 7}$ | 1553 |
| Tai 06 | 1614 | $\mathbf{1 5 7 8}$ |
| Tai 07 | 1592 | $\mathbf{1 5 5 9}$ |
| Tai 08 | 1546 | $\mathbf{1 5 4 4}$ |
| Tai 09 | $\mathbf{1 5 4 0}$ | 1588 |
| Tai 10 | 1469 | $\mathbf{1 4 5 7}$ |
| Average | $\mathbf{1 5 5 1 . 8}$ | 1553.1 |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{4 8 . 6 6 1}$ | 59.09 |

Fm|block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 11 | 1961 | $\mathbf{1 9 1 1}$ |
| Tai 12 | 2042 | $\mathbf{2 0 3 0}$ |
| Tai 13 | $\mathbf{1 8 2 4}$ | 1882 |
| Tai 14 | 1785 | $\mathbf{1 7 1 7}$ |
| Tai 15 | 1850 | $\mathbf{1 8 0 6}$ |
| Tai 16 | 1809 | $\mathbf{1 7 5 9}$ |
| Tai 17 | 1885 | $\mathbf{1 8 3 0}$ |
| Tai 18 | 2022 | $\mathbf{1 9 8 5}$ |
| Tai 19 | 1966 | $\mathbf{1 9 1 7}$ |
| Tai 20 | 2052 | $\mathbf{1 9 6 6}$ |
| Average | 1919.6 | $\mathbf{1 8 8 0 . 3}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{1 0 1 . 3 2 1}$ | 101.346 |

Table 7.30: 20 job 20 machine Table 7.31: 50 job 5 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 21 | 2673 | $\mathbf{2 6 3 5}$ |
| Tai 22 | 2536 | $\mathbf{2 4 6 2}$ |
| Tai 23 | 2692 | $\mathbf{2 6 8 6}$ |
| Tai 24 | 2673 | $\mathbf{2 6 0 6}$ |
| Tai 25 | 2698 | $\mathbf{2 6 2 4}$ |
| Tai 26 | $\mathbf{2 5 4 4}$ | 2564 |
| Tai 27 | $\mathbf{2 5 6 6}$ | 2590 |
| Tai 28 | 2587 | $\mathbf{2 5 5 6}$ |
| Tai 29 | 2662 | $\mathbf{2 6 3 0}$ |
| Tai 30 | $\mathbf{2 5 4 3}$ | 2573 |
| Average | 2617.4 | $\mathbf{2 5 9 2 . 6}$ |
| Std Dev | 67.781 | $\mathbf{6 0 . 2 6 8}$ |

Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 31 | $\mathbf{3 7 2 8}$ | 3781 |
| Tai 32 | 3908 | $\mathbf{3 9 0 0}$ |
| Tai 33 | $\mathbf{3 7 0 8}$ | 3710 |
| Tai 34 | 3803 | $\mathbf{3 7 7 8}$ |
| Tai 35 | 3874 | $\mathbf{3 8 5 6}$ |
| Tai 36 | $\mathbf{3 8 4 8}$ | 3881 |
| Tai 37 | $\mathbf{3 6 2 4}$ | 3690 |
| Tai 38 | $\mathbf{3 7 7 9}$ | 3840 |
| Tai 39 | $\mathbf{3 5 3 6}$ | 3590 |
| Tai 40 | 3800 | $\mathbf{3 7 5 4}$ |
| Average | $\mathbf{3 7 6 0 . 8}$ | 3778 |
| Std Dev | 114.912 | $\mathbf{9 6 . 4 4 6}$ |

Table 7.32: 50 job 10 machine Table 7.33: 50 job 20 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 41 | 4298 | $\mathbf{4 2 8 1}$ |
| Tai 42 | $\mathbf{4 1 3 5}$ | 4143 |
| Tai 43 | $\mathbf{4 1 9 6}$ | 4205 |
| Tai 44 | 4364 | $\mathbf{4 3 0 2}$ |
| Tai 45 | 4344 | $\mathbf{4 3 1 8}$ |
| Tai 46 | $\mathbf{4 1 5 4}$ | 4279 |
| Tai 47 | $\mathbf{4 3 3 4}$ | 4344 |
| Tai 48 | 4214 | $\mathbf{4 2 0 0}$ |
| Tai 49 | 4282 | $\mathbf{4 2 3 5}$ |
| Tai 50 | $\mathbf{4 2 1 3}$ | 4302 |
| Average | $\mathbf{4 2 5 3 . 4}$ | 4256.33 |
| Std Dev | 81.732 | $\mathbf{6 2 . 9 6 4}$ |

Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 51 | 5181 | $\mathbf{5 1 7 6}$ |
| Tai 52 | $\mathbf{4 8 6 8}$ | 4943 |
| Tai 53 | $\mathbf{4 9 1 1}$ | 4951 |
| Tai 54 | 4979 | $\mathbf{4 9 7 7}$ |
| Tai 55 | $\mathbf{4 9 3 6}$ | 5010 |
| Tai 56 | 4996 | $\mathbf{4 9 6 1}$ |
| Tai 57 | $\mathbf{4 9 8 9}$ | 5021 |
| Tai 58 | $\mathbf{4 9 4 6}$ | 5019 |
| Tai 59 | $\mathbf{4 9 6 0}$ | 5047 |
| Tai 60 | $\mathbf{5 0 0 7}$ | 5072 |
| Average | $\mathbf{4 9 7 7 . 3}$ | 5017.7 |
| Std Dev | 83.127 | $\mathbf{6 9 . 7 9}$ |

Table 7.34: 100 job 5 machine Table 7.35: 100 job 10 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE $E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 61 | 7659 | $\mathbf{7 6 2 1}$ |
| Tai 62 | 7521 | $\mathbf{7 5 1 5}$ |
| Tai 63 | $\mathbf{7 1 7 9}$ | 7373 |
| Tai 64 | $\mathbf{7 1 5 6}$ | 7288 |
| Tai 65 | $\mathbf{7 4 6 0}$ | 7521 |
| Tai 66 | $\mathbf{7 3 8 6}$ | 7453 |
| Tai 67 | $\mathbf{7 5 0 8}$ | 7583 |
| Tai 68 | $\mathbf{7 3 3 7}$ | 7505 |
| Tai 69 | $\mathbf{7 7 4 0}$ | $\mathbf{7 7 4 0}$ |
| Tai 70 | $\mathbf{7 5 9 0}$ | 7723 |
| Average | $\mathbf{7 4 5 3 . 6}$ | 7532.2 |
| Std Dev | 192.208 | $\mathbf{1 4 2 . 3 8}$ |

Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE $E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 71 | $\mathbf{8 3 0 1}$ | 8415 |
| Tai 72 | $\mathbf{8 1 2 2}$ | 8192 |
| Tai 73 | $\mathbf{8 2 6 3}$ | 8303 |
| Tai 74 | $\mathbf{8 5 1 1}$ | 8521 |
| Tai 75 | $\mathbf{8 1 3 1}$ | 8266 |
| Tai 76 | $\mathbf{8 1 0 7}$ | 8149 |
| Tai 77 | $\mathbf{8 2 2 8}$ | 8277 |
| Tai 78 | 8195 | $\mathbf{8 1 2 7}$ |
| Tai 79 | 8406 | $\mathbf{8 3 7 8}$ |
| Tai 80 | 8389 | $\mathbf{8 3 4 4}$ |
| Average | $\mathbf{8 2 6 5 . 3}$ | 8297.2 |
| Std Dev | 136.10 | $\mathbf{1 2 2 . 9 7}$ |

Table 7.36: 100 job 20 machine Table 7.37: 200 job 10 machine Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$

| Instance | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 81 | 9104 | $\mathbf{9 0 7 1}$ |
| Tai 82 | $\mathbf{9 0 4 3}$ | 9081 |
| Tai 83 | $\mathbf{8 9 5 6}$ | 9077 |
| Tai 84 | $\mathbf{9 0 2 4}$ | 9077 |
| Tai 85 | 9077 | $\mathbf{8 9 6 2}$ |
| Tai 86 | $\mathbf{9 0 8 9}$ | 9094 |
| Tai 87 | $\mathbf{9 1 1 7}$ | 9234 |
| Tai 88 | $\mathbf{9 1 0 1}$ | 9195 |
| Tai 89 | $\mathbf{8 9 8 3}$ | 9101 |
| Tai 90 | 9313 | $\mathbf{9 2 6 5}$ |
| Average | $\mathbf{9 0 8 0 . 7}$ | 9115.7 |
| Std Dev | 97.78 | $\mathbf{9 0 . 1 1}$ |
|  |  |  |

Fm $\mid$ block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 91 | 16375 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 3 3}$ |
| Tai 92 | $\mathbf{1 6 0 4 9}$ | 16200 |
| Tai 93 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 0 4}$ | 16317 |
| Tai 94 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 6 8}$ | 16388 |
| Tai 95 | 16376 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 1 8}$ |
| Tai 96 | 16134 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 2 9}$ |
| Tai 97 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 7 8}$ | 16480 |
| Tai 98 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 7 1}$ | 16438 |
| Tai 99 | 16166 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 4 9}$ |
| Tai 100 | 16416 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 8 7}$ |
| Average | $\mathbf{1 6 2 9 3 . 7}$ | 16313.9 |
| Std Dev | 128.555 | $\mathbf{1 1 9 . 5 2}$ |

Table 7.38: 200 job 20 machine Fm|block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE clust | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai101 | 17204 | $\mathbf{1 7 1 0 2}$ |
| Tai102 | 17465 | $\mathbf{1 7 4 2 3}$ |
| Tai103 | 17356 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 0 8}$ |
| Tai104 | $\mathbf{1 7 2 2 3}$ | 17265 |
| Tai105 | $\mathbf{1 7 2 3 9}$ | 17285 |
| Tai106 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 5 5}$ | 17366 |
| Tai107 | 17648 | $\mathbf{1 7 4 7 6}$ |
| Tai108 | 17422 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 2 5}$ |
| Tai109 | 17389 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 6 2}$ |
| Tai110 | 17524 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 3 0}$ |
| Average | 17382.5 | $\mathbf{1 7 3 2 4 . 2}$ |
| Std Dev | 140.741 | $\mathbf{1 0 0 . 3 8}$ |

Table 7.39: 500 job 20 machine
Fm|block $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 111 | $\mathbf{4 1 9 5 1}$ | 42261 |
| Tai 112 | 42363 | $\mathbf{4 2 2 6 5}$ |
| Tai 113 | $\mathbf{4 1 8 0 0}$ | 41950 |
| Tai 114 | $\mathbf{4 2 1 0 7}$ | 42167 |
| Tai 115 | 42171 | $\mathbf{4 2 0 8 7}$ |
| Tai 116 | $\mathbf{4 2 3 7 2}$ | 42457 |
| Tai 117 | 42104 | $\mathbf{4 2 0 5 9}$ |
| Tai 118 | 42015 | $\mathbf{4 1 9 7 5}$ |
| Tai 119 | $\mathbf{4 1 7 5 5}$ | 42006 |
| Tai 120 | 42474 | $\mathbf{4 2 1 5 7}$ |
| Average | $\mathbf{4 2 1 1 1 . 2}$ | 42138.4 |
| Std Dev | 241.599 | $\mathbf{1 5 7 . 1 9}$ |

The summerised results are given in Table 7.40 for the average and standard deviation values. In general conclusions, $D E_{\text {clust }}$ is the better overall heuristic having better overall values in 9 out of 12 problem classes. However, $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ provides better consistancy with better deviation values in the problem classes.

Table 7.40: $D E_{\text {clust }}$ and PSOMA clust summerised results for $F m \mid$ block $\mid C_{\max }$

| Instance |  |  | $\Delta$ avg |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| job | mach | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA clust $^{l}$ | $\Delta E_{\text {clust }}$ |  |

## Chapter 8

## Flow Shop Scheduling with No Wait

The third varient of flow shop is also the most challenging and practical [36]. Consider a flow shop with zero intermediate storage subject to different operating procedures. A job, when it goes through the system, is not allowed to wait at any machine. For this process, all susequent machines have to be idle, at the completion of the job on a machine upstream. This is the opposite to the blocking case where the jobs are pushed down by machines upstream. In this case the jobs are pulled down the line by machines which have become idle. This constraint is refered to as the no-wait constraint, and minimising the makespan in such a flow shop is referred to as the

$$
F m|n w t| C_{\max }
$$

Among all types of scheduling problems, no-wait flowshop owns lots of important applications in different industries such as chemical processing [40], food processing [22], concrete ware production [21], and pharmaceutical processing [39] amongst others.

For the computational complexity of the no-wait flowshop scheduling problem, [19] proves that it is strongly NP-complete. Therefore, only small size instances of the no-wait flowshop problem can be solved with reasonable computational time by exact algorithms.

The no-wait flowshop scheduling problem can be described as follows: Given the processing times $p_{j k}$ for job $j$ and machine $k$, each of $n$ jobs $(j=1,2, . ., n)$ will be sequenced through $m$ machines $(k=1,2, . ., m)$ Each job $j$ has a sequence of $m$ operations $\left(o_{j 1}, o_{j 2}, \ldots, o_{j m}\right)$. To satisfy the no-wait restriction, the completion time of the operation $o_{j k}$ must be equal to the earliest time to start of the operation $o_{j, k+1}$ for $k=1,2, . ., m-1$. In other words, there must not be any waiting times between the processing of any consecutive operation of each of $n$ jobs. The problem is then to find a schedule such that the processing order of jobs is the same on each machine and the maximum completion time should be minimized.

Suppose that the job permutation $x=\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}\right\}$ represents the schedule of jobs to be processed. Let $x=\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}\right\}$ be the minimum delay on the first machine between the start of job $x_{j}$ and $x_{j-1}$ restricted by the no- wait constraint when the job $x_{j}$ is directly processed after the job $x_{j-1}$. The minimum delay can be computed from the following expression:

$$
\begin{equation*}
d\left(x_{j}, x_{j-1}\right)=p\left(x_{j-1}, 1\right)+\max \left[0, \max _{2 \leq k \leq m}\left\{\sum_{h=2}^{k} p\left(x_{j-1}, h\right)-\sum_{h=1}^{k-1} p\left(x_{j}, h\right)\right\}\right] \tag{8.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then the makespan can be defined as

$$
\begin{equation*}
C_{\max }(x)=\sum_{j=2}^{n} d\left(x_{j}, x_{j-1}\right)+\sum_{k=1}^{m} p\left(x_{n}, k\right) \tag{8.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

The no-wait flowshop scheduling problem with the makespan criterion is to find a permutation $x^{*}$ in the set of all permutations $X$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
C_{\max }\left(x^{*}\right) \leq C\left(x_{n}, m\right) \forall x \in X \tag{8.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 8.1 Experimentation

The experimentation for $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$ was done in two parts.
The first section describes the evaluation of DE with the Taillard benchmark sets alongside that of clustered DE. The second section outlines the procedure with PSOMA, both with and without clustering.

The control parameters of the clustered population for both the experiments is given in Table 8.1.

Table 8.1: Population operating parameters

| Parameter | Value |
| :---: | :---: |
| $P_{\text {size }}$ | $200-400$ |
| Generations | $>250 / \mathrm{SP}$ |
| Clusters | 4 |
| $C_{A}$ | $>0.1$ |

The control parameters of SOMA and DE are presented in Table 8.2 and Table 8.3.

Table 8.2: P-SOMA operating parameters

| Parameter | Range |
| :---: | :---: |
| MinJ | Dynamic |
| MaxJ | $(0.2-0.5) \times$ Problem size |
| Version | All-to-One |

All parameters in Table 8.2 and Table 8.3 were obtained numerically.

### 8.1.1 Differential Evolution

As described in the previous chapter, the Taillard flowshop sets have not been subjected to the $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$, and the results presented in this section are the "raw"

Table 8.3: DE operating parameters

| Parameter | Value |
| :---: | :---: |
| F | 0.6 |
| CR | 0.1 |

values, which can be then used as the benchmark results for this specialized problem class. The results are presented in Tables $8.4-8.15$. The bolded values are the better performing heuristic for that specific instance.

Table 8.4: 20 job 5 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai01 | 1793 | $\mathbf{1 7 1 4}$ |
| Tai02 | 1853 | $\mathbf{1 7 5 3}$ |
| Tai03 | 1804 | $\mathbf{1 7 0 4}$ |
| Tai04 | 1984 | $\mathbf{1 9 6 7}$ |
| Tai05 | 1845 | $\mathbf{1 8 1 3}$ |
| Tai06 | 1920 | $\mathbf{1 8 7 8}$ |
| Tai07 | 1842 | $\mathbf{1 7 8 0}$ |
| Tai08 | 1877 | $\mathbf{1 8 4 7}$ |
| Tai09 | 1821 | $\mathbf{1 8 1 1}$ |
| Tai10 | 1842 | $\mathbf{1 6 8 1}$ |
| Average | 1858.1 | $\mathbf{1 7 9 4 . 8}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{5 7 . 0 5 4}$ | 87.929 |



Table 8.5: 20 job 10 machine
Fm|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai11 | 2649 | $\mathbf{2 5 1 6}$ |
| Tai12 | 2954 | $\mathbf{2 6 4 1}$ |
| Tai13 | 2545 | $\mathbf{2 1 8 9}$ |
| Tai14 | 2278 | $\mathbf{2 2 7 8}$ |
| Tai15 | 2603 | $\mathbf{2 4 8 1}$ |
| Tai16 | 2589 | $\mathbf{2 2 8 7}$ |
| Tai17 | 2455 | $\mathbf{2 2 1 6}$ |
| Tai18 | 2631 | $\mathbf{2 4 1 3}$ |
| Tai19 | 2442 | $\mathbf{2 2 8 5}$ |
| Tai20 | 2551 | $\mathbf{2 4 9 4}$ |
| Average | 2569.7 | $\mathbf{2 3 8 0}$ |
| Std Dev | 174.714 | $\mathbf{1 4 9 . 9 4 7}$ |

Table 8.7: 50 job 5 machine $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai31 | 4212 | $\mathbf{4 1 5 8}$ |
| Tai32 | 4657 | $\mathbf{4 5 1 8}$ |
| Tai33 | 4365 | $\mathbf{4 2 2 0}$ |
| Tai34 | 4187 | $\mathbf{4 0 7 4}$ |
| Tai35 | 4388 | $\mathbf{4 2 9 1}$ |
| Tai36 | 4587 | $\mathbf{4 4 5 5}$ |
| Tai37 | 4215 | $\mathbf{4 0 9 4}$ |
| Tai38 | 4588 | $\mathbf{4 2 8 6}$ |
| Tai39 | 4256 | $\mathbf{3 9 4 3}$ |
| Tai40 | 4558 | $\mathbf{4 3 3 5}$ |
| Average | 4401.3 | $\mathbf{4 2 3 7 . 4}$ |
| Std Dev | 182.072 | $\mathbf{1 7 6 . 8 2}$ |

Table 8.8: 50 job 10 machine Table 8.9: 50 job 20 machine

| $F m\|n w t\| C_{\max }$ |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai41 | 5633 | $\mathbf{5 7 7 7}$ |
| Tai42 | 5568 | $\mathbf{5 4 3 8}$ |
| Tai43 | 5832 | $\mathbf{5 7 6 1}$ |
| Tai44 | 6105 | $\mathbf{5 9 8 6}$ |
| Tai45 | 5931 | $\mathbf{5 6 8 4}$ |
| Tai46 | 5887 | $\mathbf{5 7 0 6}$ |
| Tai47 | 6254 | $\mathbf{6 1 0 1}$ |
| Tai48 | 5861 | $\mathbf{5 7 1 2}$ |
| Tai49 | 5745 | $\mathbf{5 5 9 6}$ |
| Tai50 | 5848 | $\mathbf{5 7 0 3}$ |
| Average | 5866.4 | $\mathbf{5 7 4 6 . 4}$ |
| Std Dev | 203.188 | $\mathbf{1 8 5 . 7 7 8}$ |

Fm|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai51 | 8052 | $\mathbf{7 9 6 8}$ |
| Tai52 | 7564 | $\mathbf{7 4 3 6}$ |
| Tai53 | 7965 | $\mathbf{7 8 3 2}$ |
| Tai54 | 8106 | $\mathbf{8 0 0 4}$ |
| Tai55 | 8154 | $\mathbf{7 9 3 9}$ |
| Tai56 | 8254 | $\mathbf{8 1 5 8}$ |
| Tai57 | 7936 | $\mathbf{7 8 5 0}$ |
| Tai58 | 7941 | $\mathbf{7 8 8 5}$ |
| Tai59 | 7968 | $\mathbf{7 7 5 3}$ |
| Tai60 | 8205 | $\mathbf{8 0 8 8}$ |
| Average | 8014.5 | $\mathbf{7 8 9 1 . 3}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{1 9 4 . 9 4}$ | 200.656 |


| Table 8.10: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\max }$ | 100 | 5 machine | Table 8.11: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 100 job | 10 machine |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai61 | 9107 | 8961 | Tai71 | 11589 | 11406 |
| Tai62 | 9004 | 8608 | Tai72 | 11487 | 11376 |
| Tai63 | 9054 | 8683 | Tai73 | 11985 | 11587 |
| Tai64 | 8578 | 7881 | Tai74 | 11754 | 11547 |
| Tai65 | 8827 | 8732 | Tai75 | 11287 | 11135 |
| Tai66 | 8964 | 8733 | Tai76 | 11234 | 11185 |
| Tai67 | 8679 | 8571 | Tai77 | 11884 | 11771 |
| Tai68 | 8752 | 8501 | Tai78 | 11255 | 10705 |
| Tai69 | 9147 | 9003 | Tai79 | 11859 | 11665 |
| Tai70 | 9106 | 9040 | Tai80 | 11883 | 11672 |
| Average | 8921.6 | 8671.3 | Average | 11621.7 | 11404.9 |
| Std Dev | 199.774 | 334.192 | Std Dev | 290.382 | 322.882 |

Table 8.12: 100 job 20 machine Table 8.13: 200 job 10 machine Fm|nwt $\mid C_{\max }$ $\qquad$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai81 | 16952 | $\mathbf{1 6 4 2 5}$ |
| Tai82 | 16151 | $\mathbf{1 5 1 8 7}$ |
| Tai83 | 16124 | $\mathbf{1 5 5 8 8}$ |
| Tai84 | 15875 | $\mathbf{1 5 1 4 2}$ |
| Tai85 | 15486 | $\mathbf{1 4 9 1 5}$ |
| Tai86 | 15214 | $\mathbf{1 4 7 2 7}$ |
| Tai87 | 15849 | $\mathbf{1 5 5 3 5}$ |
| Tai88 | 15879 | $\mathbf{1 5 2 6 6}$ |
| Tai89 | 16994 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 5 6}$ |
| Tai90 | 16552 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 0 3}$ |
| Average | 16107.6 | $\mathbf{1 5 5 4 4 . 3}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{5 8 2 . 7 6 2}$ | 618.664 |


| Instance | DE | $D_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai91 | 23201 | $\mathbf{2 2 7 3 3}$ |
| Tai92 | 23486 | $\mathbf{2 2 8 0 4}$ |
| Tai93 | 25611 | $\mathbf{2 3 5 2 7}$ |
| Tai94 | 25614 | $\mathbf{2 4 1 8 2}$ |
| Tai95 | 23581 | $\mathbf{2 2 3 5 0}$ |
| Tai96 | 22518 | $\mathbf{2 2 4 3 5}$ |
| Tai97 | 23118 | $\mathbf{2 2 5 0 3}$ |
| Tai98 | 24551 | $\mathbf{2 3 4 8 3}$ |
| Tai99 | 23198 | $\mathbf{2 2 3 0 3}$ |
| Tai100 | 23568 | $\mathbf{2 2 9 6 6}$ |
| Average | 23844.6 | $\mathbf{2 2 9 2 8 . 6}$ |
| Std Dev | 1061.689 | $\mathbf{6 1 8 . 4 7 1}$ |

Table 8.14: 200 job 20 machine Fm $|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai101 | 31056 | $\mathbf{3 0 4 8 9}$ |
| Tai102 | 31148 | $\mathbf{3 0 3 8 8}$ |
| Tai103 | 31089 | $\mathbf{2 8 8 5 9}$ |
| Tai104 | 32066 | $\mathbf{3 1 5 4 7}$ |
| Tai105 | 31254 | $\mathbf{3 0 6 6 5}$ |
| Tai106 | 32117 | $\mathbf{3 1 8 7 9}$ |
| Tai107 | 34512 | $\mathbf{3 3 2 4 8}$ |
| Tai108 | 31587 | $\mathbf{3 0 2 6 7}$ |
| Tai109 | 32628 | $\mathbf{3 1 5 3 4}$ |
| Tai110 | 31554 | $\mathbf{3 0 3 8 6}$ |
| Average | 31901.1 | $\mathbf{3 0 9 2 6 . 2}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{1 0 5 3 . 9 7 2}$ | 1183.314 |

Table 8.15: 500 job 20 machine Fm|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai111 | 81245 | $\mathbf{8 0 5 3 6}$ |
| Tai112 | 82224 | $\mathbf{8 1 3 8 3}$ |
| Tai113 | 80373 | $\mathbf{7 5 0 5 8}$ |
| Tai114 | 80662 | $\mathbf{7 7 4 4 4}$ |
| Tai115 | 78095 | $\mathbf{7 5 9 9 4}$ |
| Tai116 | 79661 | $\mathbf{7 7 0 2 6}$ |
| Tai117 | 79148 | $\mathbf{7 7 4 5 5}$ |
| Tai118 | 80154 | $\mathbf{7 8 6 0 0}$ |
| Tai119 | 78664 | $\mathbf{7 6 9 2 8}$ |
| Tai120 | 78984 | $\mathbf{7 6 7 7 1}$ |
| Average | 79921 | $\mathbf{7 7 7 1 9 . 5}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{1 2 6 1 . 4 7 5}$ | 1953.431 |

Upon analysis, the clustered approach of $\mathrm{DE}, D E_{\text {clust }}$ is the better performing heuristic obtaining better values in every problem instance.

### 8.1.2 Permutative Self Organising Migrating Algorithm

The PSOMA results follow the same outline as the DE results with "raw" data presented for each instance. The results are given in Tables 8.19-8.27. The bolded values represent the better performing heuristic for that problem instance.

| Table 8.16: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 20 | 5 machine | Table 8.17: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 20 jo | 10 machine |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ | Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai01 | 1765 | 1745 | Tai11 | 2504 | 2429 |
| Tai02 | 1705 | 1694 | Tai12 | 2548 | 2519 |
| Tai03 | 1764 | 1733 | Tai13 | 2465 | 2303 |
| Tai04 | 1895 | 1868 | Tai14 | 2321 | 2233 |
| Tai05 | 1841 | 1799 | Tai15 | 2405 | 2336 |
| Tai06 | 1818 | 1798 | Tai16 | 2315 | 2204 |
| Tai07 | 1752 | 1717 | Tai17 | 2467 | 2407 |
| Tai08 | 1826 | 1810 | Tai18 | 2548 | 2458 |
| Tai09 | 1814 | 1770 | Tai19 | 2406 | 2320 |
| Tai10 | 1654 | 1605 | Tai20 | 2551 | 2462 |
| Average | 1783.4 | 1753.9 | Average | 2453 | 2367.1 |
| Std Dev | 70.16 | 73.06 | Std Dev | 89.178 | 104.16 |

Table 8.18: 20 job 20 machine Fm $|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai21 | 3468 | $\mathbf{3 4 3 8}$ |
| Tai22 | 3405 | $\mathbf{3 3 6 6}$ |
| Tai23 | 3564 | $\mathbf{3 5 4 3}$ |
| Tai24 | 3864 | $\mathbf{3 7 0 0}$ |
| Tai25 | 3684 | $\mathbf{3 5 7 7}$ |
| Tai26 | 3741 | $\mathbf{3 6 1 0}$ |
| Tai27 | 3564 | $\mathbf{3 4 8 2}$ |
| Tai28 | 3452 | $\mathbf{3 3 4 4}$ |
| Tai29 | 3687 | $\mathbf{3 5 9 9}$ |
| Tai30 | 3654 | $\mathbf{3 5 0 7}$ |
| Average | 3608.3 | $\mathbf{3 5 1 6 . 6}$ |
| Std Dev | 143.903 | $\mathbf{1 1 2 . 2 6 5}$ |

Table 8.19: 50 job 5 machine Fm|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai31 | 4448 | $\mathbf{4 3 6 5}$ |
| Tai32 | 4616 | $\mathbf{4 5 2 7}$ |
| Tai33 | 4283 | $\mathbf{4 2 3 4}$ |
| Tai34 | 4398 | $\mathbf{4 3 2 3}$ |
| Tai35 | 4563 | $\mathbf{4 4 8 5}$ |
| Tai36 | 4693 | $\mathbf{4 5 2 4}$ |
| Tai37 | 4464 | $\mathbf{4 3 6 3}$ |
| Tai38 | 4509 | $\mathbf{4 4 5 4}$ |
| Tai39 | 4207 | $\mathbf{4 1 0 8}$ |
| Tai40 | 4408 | $\mathbf{4 3 4 3}$ |
| Average | 4458.9 | $\mathbf{4 3 7 2 . 6}$ |
| Std Dev | 146.692 | $\mathbf{1 3 2 . 8 0 3}$ |


| Table 8.20: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 50 job | 10 machine | Table 8.21: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 50 job | 20 machine |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ | Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai41 | 5714 | 5675 | Tai51 | 8625 | 8539 |
| Tai42 | 5694 | 5568 | Tai52 | 8102 | 8077 |
| Tai43 | 5961 | 5857 | Tai53 | 8424 | 8313 |
| Tai44 | 5997 | 5910 | Tai54 | 8235 | 8170 |
| Tai45 | 6252 | 6158 | Tai55 | 8546 | 8401 |
| Tai46 | 5966 | 5829 | Tai56 | 8424 | 8319 |
| Tai47 | 6352 | 6235 | Tai57 | 8150 | 8006 |
| Tai48 | 5964 | 5845 | Tai58 | 8147 | 8094 |
| Tai49 | 5847 | 5786 | Tai59 | 8269 | 8174 |
| Tai50 | 6152 | 6080 | Tai60 | 8257 | 8129 |
| Average | 5989.9 | 5894.3 | Average | 8317.9 | 8222.2 |
| Std Dev | 214.039 | 209.423 | Std Dev | 178.212 | 165.979 |


| Table 8.22: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 100 | 5 machine | Table 8.23: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 100 | $10 \text { machine }$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ | Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai61 | 9106 | 8995 | Tai71 | 12084 | 11965 |
| Tai62 | 8759 | 8689 | Tai72 | 11952 | 11798 |
| Tai63 | 8638 | 8512 | Tai73 | 12102 | 11964 |
| Tai64 | 8694 | 8590 | Tai74 | 13257 | 12379 |
| Tai65 | 9018 | 8909 | Tai75 | 12085 | 11935 |
| Tai66 | 8967 | 8892 | Tai76 | 12084 | 11750 |
| Tai67 | 9152 | 9009 | Tai77 | 12345 | 12243 |
| Tai68 | 8692 | 8571 | Tai78 | 11582 | 11485 |
| Tai69 | 9257 | 9173 | Tai79 | 11984 | 11805 |
| Tai70 | 9382 | 9221 | Tai80 | 12184 | 12091 |
| Average | 8966.5 | 8856.1 | Average | 12165.9 | 11941.5 |
| Std Dev | 261.221 | 253.586 | Std Dev | 430.339 | 256.048 |

Table 8.24: 100 job 20 machine Table 8.25: 200 job 10 machine Fm|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai81 | 17468 | $\mathbf{1 6 3 6 1}$ |
| Tai82 | 15937 | $\mathbf{1 5 7 8 7}$ |
| Tai83 | 16152 | $\mathbf{1 6 0 8 1}$ |
| Tai84 | 16558 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 1 3}$ |
| Tai85 | 16084 | $\mathbf{1 5 8 6 7}$ |
| Tai86 | 16007 | $\mathbf{1 5 9 9 6}$ |
| Tai87 | 16753 | $\mathbf{1 6 5 1 0}$ |
| Tai88 | 16225 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 3 2}$ |
| Tai89 | 16287 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 2 7}$ |
| Tai90 | 16794 | $\mathbf{1 6 6 8 2}$ |
| Average | 16426.5 | $\mathbf{1 6 1 6 5 . 6}$ |
| Std Dev | 472.814 | $\mathbf{2 7 8 . 3 4 1}$ | Fm $|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$


| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai91 | 24158 | $\mathbf{2 4 0 5 1}$ |
| Tai92 | 24531 | $\mathbf{2 3 4 8 1}$ |
| Tai93 | 24515 | $\mathbf{2 4 4 0 1}$ |
| Tai94 | 25168 | $\mathbf{2 4 2 8 4}$ |
| Tai95 | 24681 | $\mathbf{2 3 9 9 0}$ |
| Tai96 | 24937 | $\mathbf{2 3 7 3 3}$ |
| Tai97 | 24967 | $\mathbf{2 4 4 5 3}$ |
| Tai98 | 24788 | $\mathbf{2 4 1 4 7}$ |
| Tai99 | 24987 | $\mathbf{2 3 6 9 8}$ |
| Tai100 | 25843 | $\mathbf{2 4 3 6 0}$ |
| Average | 24857.5 | $\mathbf{2 4 0 8 1 . 1}$ |
| Std Dev | 453.614 | $\mathbf{3 4 5 . 5 5}$ |

Table 8.26: 200 job 20 machine Fm $|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai101 | 24158 | $\mathbf{3 1 4 9 8}$ |
| Tai102 | 33442 | $\mathbf{3 2 9 7 0}$ |
| Tai103 | 34587 | $\mathbf{3 1 3 3 4}$ |
| Tai104 | 34688 | $\mathbf{3 2 0 7 2}$ |
| Tai105 | 33201 | $\mathbf{3 2 1 5 5}$ |
| Tai106 | 33874 | $\mathbf{3 2 8 3 6}$ |
| Tai107 | 34087 | $\mathbf{3 3 0 6 5}$ |
| Tai108 | 35045 | $\mathbf{3 2 0 8 2}$ |
| Tai109 | 34512 | $\mathbf{3 3 0 7 3}$ |
| Tai110 | 33781 | $\mathbf{3 1 9 0 4}$ |
| Average | 33937.2 | $\mathbf{3 2 2 9 8 . 9}$ |
| Std Dev | 853.6 | $\mathbf{6 4 7 . 4 4}$ |

Table 8.27: 500 job 20 machine Fm|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai111 | 83547 | $\mathbf{8 2 3 1 2}$ |
| Tai112 | 84571 | $\mathbf{8 3 8 9 3}$ |
| Tai113 | 83514 | $\mathbf{8 1 6 7 7}$ |
| Tai114 | 83648 | $\mathbf{8 1 3 6 2}$ |
| Tai115 | 83957 | $\mathbf{8 2 1 0 2}$ |
| Tai116 | 83547 | $\mathbf{8 2 2 1 8}$ |
| Tai117 | 82657 | $\mathbf{8 1 4 5 1}$ |
| Tai118 | 83451 | $\mathbf{8 2 5 4 7}$ |
| Tai119 | 82514 | $\mathbf{8 1 5 4 7}$ |
| Tai120 | 82668 | $\mathbf{8 1 4 7 8}$ |
| Average | 83407.4 | $\mathbf{8 2 0 5 8 . 7}$ |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{6 3 8 . 9 4 3}$ | 766.952 |

$P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ is the better performing heuristic which obtains better value for each problem instance. It can be concluded that clustering the population is able to improve the performance of PSOMA.

### 8.2 Analysis

This section compares the two better performing heuristics from the canonical and clustered approach in order to vet as to which is a better overall heuristic. From the previous results, $D E_{\text {clust }}$ and $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ are the better performing heuristics. The compared results are given in Tables 8.28-8.39. The bolded value is the better perfoming heuristic for the specific problem instance.

Table 8.28: 20 job 5 machine $\quad$ Table 8.29: 20 job 10 machine

| $F m\|n w t\| C_{\max }$ |  |  |
| :---: | :--- | :--- |
| Instance | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai 01 | $\mathbf{1 7 1 4}$ | 1745 |
| Tai 02 | 1753 | $\mathbf{1 6 9 4}$ |
| Tai 03 | $\mathbf{1 7 0 4}$ | 1733 |
| Tai 04 | 1967 | $\mathbf{1 8 6 8}$ |
| Tai 05 | 1813 | $\mathbf{1 7 9 9}$ |
| Tai 06 | 1878 | $\mathbf{1 7 9 8}$ |
| Tai 07 | 1780 | $\mathbf{1 7 1 7}$ |
| Tai 08 | 1847 | $\mathbf{1 8 1 0}$ |
| Tai 09 | 1811 | $\mathbf{1 7 7 0}$ |
| Tai 10 | 1681 | $\mathbf{1 6 0 5}$ |
| Average | 1794.8 | $\mathbf{1 7 5 3 . 9}$ |
| Std Dev | 87.929 | $\mathbf{7 3 . 0 6}$ |


| $F m\|n w t\| C_{\max }$ |  |  |
| :---: | :--- | :--- |
| Instance | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai 11 | 2516 | $\mathbf{2 4 2 9}$ |
| Tai 12 | 2641 | $\mathbf{2 5 1 9}$ |
| Tai 13 | $\mathbf{2 1 8 9}$ | 2303 |
| Tai 14 | 2278 | $\mathbf{2 2 3 3}$ |
| Tai 15 | 2481 | $\mathbf{2 3 3 6}$ |
| Tai 16 | 2287 | $\mathbf{2 2 0 4}$ |
| Tai 17 | $\mathbf{2 2 1 6}$ | 2407 |
| Tai 18 | $\mathbf{2 4 1 3}$ | 2458 |
| Tai 19 | $\mathbf{2 2 8 5}$ | 2320 |
| Tai 20 | 2494 | $\mathbf{2 4 6 2}$ |
| Average | 2380 | $\mathbf{2 3 6 7 . 1}$ |
| Std Dev | 149.947 | $\mathbf{1 0 4 . 1 6 0}$ |

Table 8.30: 20 job 20 machine Fm|nwt $\mid C_{\max }$

| Instance | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 21 | $\mathbf{3 4 1 9}$ | 3438 |
| Tai 22 | $\mathbf{3 3 1 8}$ | 3366 |
| Tai 23 | 3549 | $\mathbf{3 5 4 3}$ |
| Tai 24 | $\mathbf{3 2 8 7}$ | 3700 |
| Tai 25 | 3588 | $\mathbf{3 5 7 7}$ |
| Tai 26 | $\mathbf{3 5 5 0}$ | 3610 |
| Tai 27 | 3634 | $\mathbf{3 4 8 2}$ |
| Tai 28 | $\mathbf{3 3 4 2}$ | 3344 |
| Tai 29 | 3642 | $\mathbf{3 5 9 9}$ |
| Tai 30 | 3666 | $\mathbf{3 5 0 7}$ |
| Average | $\mathbf{3 4 9 9 . 5}$ | 3516.6 |
| Std Dev | 144.65 | $\mathbf{1 1 2 . 2 6}$ |

Table 8.31: 50 job 5 machine
Fm|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | ${P S O M A_{\text {clust }}}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 31 | $\mathbf{4 1 5 8}$ | 4365 |
| Tai 32 | $\mathbf{4 5 1 8}$ | 4527 |
| Tai 33 | $\mathbf{4 2 2 0}$ | 4234 |
| Tai 34 | $\mathbf{4 0 7 4}$ | 4323 |
| Tai 35 | $\mathbf{4 2 9 1}$ | 4485 |
| Tai 36 | $\mathbf{4 4 5 5}$ | 4524 |
| Tai 37 | $\mathbf{4 0 9 4}$ | 4363 |
| Tai 38 | $\mathbf{4 2 8 6}$ | 4454 |
| Tai 39 | $\mathbf{3 9 4 3}$ | 4108 |
| Tai 40 | $\mathbf{4 3 3 5}$ | 4343 |
| Average | $\mathbf{4 2 3 7 . 4}$ | 4372.6 |
| Std Dev | 176.820 | $\mathbf{1 3 2 . 8 0 3}$ |

Table 8.32: 50 job 10 machine Table 8.33: 50 job 20 machine

| $F m\|n w t\| C_{\max }$ |  |  |
| :---: | :--- | :--- |
| Instance | DE $E_{\text {clust }}$ | $P^{2} O M A_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai 41 | 5777 | $\mathbf{5 6 7 5}$ |
| Tai 42 | $\mathbf{5 4 3 8}$ | 5568 |
| Tai 43 | $\mathbf{5 7 6 1}$ | 5857 |
| Tai 44 | 5986 | $\mathbf{5 9 1 0}$ |
| Tai 45 | $\mathbf{5 6 8 4}$ | 6158 |
| Tai 46 | $\mathbf{5 7 0 6}$ | 5829 |
| Tai 47 | $\mathbf{6 1 0 1}$ | 6235 |
| Tai 48 | $\mathbf{5 7 1 2}$ | 5845 |
| Tai 49 | $\mathbf{5 5 9 6}$ | 5786 |
| Tai 50 | $\mathbf{5 7 0 3}$ | 6080 |
| Average | $\mathbf{5 7 4 6 . 4}$ | 5894.3 |
| Std Dev | $\mathbf{1 8 5 . 7 7 8}$ | 209.423 |

Fm|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE $E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 51 | $\mathbf{7 9 6 8}$ | 8539 |
| Tai 52 | $\mathbf{7 4 3 6}$ | 8077 |
| Tai 53 | $\mathbf{7 8 3 2}$ | 8313 |
| Tai 54 | $\mathbf{8 0 0 4}$ | 8170 |
| Tai 55 | $\mathbf{7 9 3 9}$ | 8401 |
| Tai 56 | $\mathbf{8 1 5 8}$ | 8319 |
| Tai 57 | $\mathbf{7 8 5 0}$ | 8006 |
| Tai 58 | $\mathbf{7 8 8 5}$ | 8094 |
| Tai 59 | $\mathbf{7 7 5 3}$ | 8174 |
| Tai 60 | $\mathbf{8 0 8 8}$ | 8129 |
| Average | $\mathbf{7 8 9 1 . 3}$ | 8222.2 |
| Std Dev | 200.656 | $\mathbf{1 6 5 . 9 7 9}$ |


| Table 8.34: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 100 | 5 machine | Table 8.35: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 100 jo | 10 machine |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ | Instance | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai 61 | 8961 | 8995 | Tai 71 | 11406 | 11965 |
| Tai 62 | 8608 | 8689 | Tai 72 | 11376 | 11798 |
| Tai 63 | 8683 | 8512 | Tai 73 | 11587 | 11964 |
| Tai 64 | 7881 | 8590 | Tai 74 | 11547 | 12379 |
| Tai 65 | 8732 | 8909 | Tai 75 | 11135 | 11935 |
| Tai 66 | 8733 | 8892 | Tai 76 | 11185 | 11750 |
| Tai 67 | 8571 | 9009 | Tai 77 | 11771 | 12243 |
| Tai 68 | 8501 | 8571 | Tai 78 | 10705 | 11485 |
| Tai 69 | 9003 | 9173 | Tai 79 | 11665 | 11805 |
| Tai 70 | 9040 | 9221 | Tai 80 | 11672 | 12091 |
| Average | 8671.3 | 8856.1 | Average | 11404.9 | 11941.5 |
| Std Dev | 334.192 | 253.586 | Std Dev | 322.881 | 256.048 |


| Table 8.36: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 100 j | 20 machine | Table 8.37: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 200 | 10 machine |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ | Instance | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai 81 | 16425 | 16361 | Tai 91 | 22733 | 24051 |
| Tai 82 | 15187 | 15787 | Tai 92 | 22804 | 23481 |
| Tai 83 | 15588 | 16081 | Tai 93 | 23527 | 24401 |
| Tai 84 | 15142 | 16113 | Tai 94 | 24182 | 24284 |
| Tai 85 | 14915 | 15867 | Tai 95 | 22350 | 23990 |
| Tai 86 | 14726 | 15996 | Tai 96 | 22435 | 23733 |
| Tai 87 | 15535 | 16510 | Tai 97 | 22503 | 24453 |
| Tai 88 | 15266 | 16132 | Tai 98 | 23483 | 24147 |
| Tai 89 | 16356 | 16127 | Tai 99 | 22303 | 23698 |
| Tai 90 | 16303 | 16682 | Tai 100 | 22966 | 24360 |
| Average | 15544.3 | 16165.6 | Average | 22928.6 | 24059.8 |
| Std Dev | 618.663 | 278.3419 | Std Dev | 618.471 | 332.77 |


| Table 8.38: <br> Fm\|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$ | 200 job | 20 machine |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai 101 | 30489 | 31498 |
| Tai 102 | 30388 | 32970 |
| Tai 103 | 28859 | 31334 |
| Tai 104 | 31547 | 32072 |
| Tai 105 | 30665 | 32155 |
| Tai 106 | 31879 | 32836 |
| Tai 107 | 33248 | 33065 |
| Tai 108 | 30267 | 32082 |
| Tai 109 | 31534 | 33073 |
| Tai 110 | 30386 | 31904 |
| Average | 30926.2 | 32298.9 |
| Std Dev | 1183.314 | 647.44 |

Table 8.39: 500 job 20 machine Fm|nwt $\mid C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai 111 | $\mathbf{8 0 5 3 6}$ | 82312 |
| Tai 112 | $\mathbf{8 1 3 8 3}$ | 83893 |
| Tai 113 | $\mathbf{7 5 0 5 8}$ | 81677 |
| Tai 114 | $\mathbf{7 7 4 4 4}$ | 81362 |
| Tai 115 | $\mathbf{7 5 9 9 4}$ | 82102 |
| Tai 116 | $\mathbf{7 7 0 2 6}$ | 82218 |
| Tai 117 | $\mathbf{7 7 4 5 5}$ | 81451 |
| Tai 118 | $\mathbf{7 8 6 0 0}$ | 82547 |
| Tai 119 | $\mathbf{7 6 9 2 8}$ | 81547 |
| Tai 120 | $\mathbf{7 6 7 7 1}$ | 81478 |
| Average | $\mathbf{7 7 7 1 9 . 5}$ | 82058.7 |
| Std Dev | 1953.431 | $\mathbf{7 6 6 . 9 5}$ |

The summerised results are given in Table 8.40 for the average and standard deviation values. In general conclusions, $D E_{\text {clust }}$ is the better overall heuristic having better overall values in 10 out of 12 problem classes. $D E_{\text {clust }}$ also performs better in larger problem sizes. However, PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ provides better consistancy with better deviation values in 11 out of 12 problem classes.

Table 8.40: $D E_{\text {clust }}$ and $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ summerised results for $F m|n w t| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance |  | $\Delta$ avg |  | $\Delta$ std |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| job | mach | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ |
| 20 | 5 | 1794.8 | 1753.9 | 87.929 | 73.06 |
| 20 | 10 | 2380 | 2367.1 | 149.947 | 104.160 |
| 20 | 20 | 3499.5 | 3516.6 | 144.65 | 112.26 |
| 50 | 5 | 4237.4 | 4372.6 | 176.820 | 132.803 |
| 50 | 10 | 5746.4 | 5894.3 | 185.778 | 209.423 |
| 50 | 20 | 7891.3 | 8222.2 | 200.656 | 165.979 |
| 100 | 5 | 8671.3 | 8856.1 | 334.192 | 253.586 |
| 100 | 10 | 11404.9 | 11941.5 | 322.881 | 256.048 |
| 100 | 20 | 15544.3 | 16165.6 | 618.663 | 278.3419 |
| 200 | 10 | 22928.6 | 24059.8 | 618.471 | 332.77 |
| 200 | 20 | 30926.2 | 32298.9 | 1183.314 | 647.44 |
| 500 | 20 | 77719.5 | 82058.7 | 1953.431 | 766.95 |

## Chapter 9

## Quadratic Assignment Problem

QAP is an important problem in theory and practice. Formally, given $n$ facilities and $n$ locations, two $n \times n$ matrices $A=\left[a_{i j}\right]$ and $B=\left[b_{r s}\right]$, where $a_{i j}$ is the distance between locations $i$ and $j$ and $b_{r s}$ is the flow between facilities $r$ and $s$, the QAP can be stated as follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\min _{\psi \varepsilon S(n)} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} b_{i j} a_{\psi_{i} \psi_{j}} \tag{9.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $S(n)$ is the set of all permutations (corresponding to the assignments) of the set of integers $\{1, \ldots, n\}$, and the $\psi_{i}$ gives the location of facility $i$ in the current solution $\psi \varepsilon S(n)$. Here $b_{i j} a_{\psi_{i} \psi_{j}}$ describes the cost distribution of simultaneously assigning facility $i$ to location $\psi_{j}$ and facility $j$ to location $\psi_{i}$.

The term quadratic stems from the formulation of the QAP as an integer optimization problem with a quadratic objective function. Let $x_{i j}$ be a binary variable which takes value 1 if facility $i$ is assigned to location $j$ and 0 otherwise. Then the problem can be formulated as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\min \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{l=1}^{n} \sum_{k=1}^{n} a_{i j} b_{k l} x_{i k} x_{j l} \tag{9.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

subject to the constraints

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i j}=1, \sum_{j=1}^{n} x_{i j}=1, x \varepsilon\{0,1\} \tag{9.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

According to [43], the QAP instances found in QAPLIB can be classified into four classes;

- Unstructured, randomly generated instances: Instances with the distance and flow matrix entries generated randomly according to an uniform distribution. The taixxa is an example of these instances, which are considered the most difficult to solve (we note that $x \equiv$ integer number).
- Unstructured instances: Instances with the grid matrix defined as the Manhattan distance between grid points on a $n_{1} \times n_{2}$ grid and with random flows.
- Real-life instances: 'Real-life' instances from practical application of the QAP. Amongst them are the layout problem of the hospital (kra30x) and instances corresponding to the layout of the typewriter keyboards (bur26x). The real-life instances have in common that the flow matrices have (in contrast to the previously
mentioned randomly generated instances) many zero entries and the entries are not uniformly distributed.
- Real-life like instances: Because the real life like instances are mainly of small size, [43] proposed the taixxb instances in such a way that they resemble the distribution found in real life problems.

In order to differentiate different classes of QAP the flow dominance $f d$ is used. It is defined as the coefficient of the flow matrix entries multiplied by the factor of 100 and is represented as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f d(B)=100 \cdot \frac{\sigma}{\mu} \tag{9.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\mu=\frac{1}{n^{2}} \cdot \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} b_{i j}
$$

and

$$
\sigma=\sqrt{\frac{1}{n^{2}-1} \cdot \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n}\left(b_{i j}-\mu\right)^{2}}
$$

The general description is that unstructured randomly generated problems with a uniform distribution have a $f d$ of less than 1.2 while real life structured problems have a $f d$ larger than 1.2.

### 9.1 Experimentation

This section presents the results obtained from the three different sets of experimentations conducted. Each experiment was repeated 10 times with the same control values. The presented results are the best solutions obtained from these ten simulation on each instant.

All experimentation was conducted on an parallel array of 16 X -Serves with a total of 64 Quad Zeon processors all running on Grid Mathematica platform.

### 9.1.1 Genetic Algorithm Results

The first set of results is from Genetic Algorithms. The operational parameters of GA is given in Table 9.1.

Table 9.1: GA operational values

| Parameter | Value |
| :--- | :--- |
| Strategy <br> Mutation | 2 Point Crossover |
| Population <br> size | $500-1000$ |
| Generations | $500-1000$ |

The generic and clustered GA results for the irregular problems is presented in Table 9.2.

Table 9.2: Clustered GA Irregular QAP comparison

| Instant | fd | $\mathbf{n}$ | Optimal | GA | GA clust |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| bur26a | 2.75 | 26 | 5246670 | 1.64 | $\mathbf{1 . 2 5}$ |
| bur26b | 2.75 | 26 | 3817852 | 1.95 | $\mathbf{1 . 3 4}$ |
| bur26c | 2.29 | 26 | 5426795 | 1.75 | $\mathbf{1 . 5 6}$ |
| bur26d | 2.29 | 26 | 3821225 | 1.24 | $\mathbf{1 . 2 1}$ |
| bur26e | 2.55 | 26 | 5386879 | 1.52 | $\mathbf{1 . 3 2}$ |
| bur26f | 2.55 | 26 | 3782044 | 1.62 | $\mathbf{1 . 5 6}$ |
| bur26g | 2.84 | 26 | 10117172 | 1.53 | $\mathbf{1 . 4 2}$ |
| bur26h | 2.84 | 26 | 7098658 | 1.65 | $\mathbf{1 . 5 4}$ |
| chr25a | 4.15 | 26 | 3796 | 2.3 | $\mathbf{1 . 5 6}$ |
| els19 | 5.16 | 19 | 17212548 | 0.94 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 1}$ |
| kra30a | 1.46 | 30 | 88900 | 1.23 | $\mathbf{1 . 1 2}$ |
| kra30b | 1.46 | 30 | 91420 | 1.64 | $\mathbf{1 . 3 4}$ |
| tai20b | 3.24 | 20 | 122455319 | 1.58 | $\mathbf{1 . 2 1}$ |
| tai25b | 3.03 | 25 | 344355646 | 1.61 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 4}$ |
| tai30b | 3.18 | 30 | 637117113 | 2.19 | $\mathbf{1 . 2 4}$ |
| tai35b | 3.05 | 35 | 283315445 | 2.32 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 5}$ |
| tai40b | 3.13 | 40 | 637250948 | 2.54 | $\mathbf{1 . 1 2}$ |
| tai50b | 3.1 | 50 | 458821517 | 2.75 | $\mathbf{1 . 2 4}$ |
| tai60b | 3.15 | 60 | 608215054 | 2.68 | $\mathbf{1 . 5 2}$ |
| tai80b | 3.21 | 80 | 818415043 | 3.11 | $\mathbf{1 . 9 5}$ |

Table 9.3: Clustered GA Regular QAP comparison

| Instant | $\mathbf{f d}$ | $\mathbf{n}$ | Optimal | GA | $G A_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| nug20 | 0.99 | 20 | 2570 | 0.98 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 5}$ |
| nug30 | 1.09 | 30 | 6124 | 0.84 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 2}$ |
| sko42 | 1.06 | 42 | 15812 | 0.95 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 4}$ |
| sko49 | 1.07 | 49 | 23386 | 1.12 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 3}$ |
| sko56 | 1.09 | 56 | 34458 | 1.35 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 4}$ |
| sko64 | 1.07 | 64 | 48498 | 1.68 | $\mathbf{1 . 2 3}$ |
| sko72 | 1.06 | 72 | 66256 | 2.52 | $\mathbf{1 . 5 4}$ |
| sko81 | 1.05 | 81 | 90998 | 3.21 | $\mathbf{2 . 1 5}$ |
| tai20a | 0.61 | 20 | 703482 | 0.98 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 2}$ |
| tai25a | 0.6 | 25 | 1167256 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 6 8}$ |
| tai30a | 0.59 | 30 | 1818146 | 1.02 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 5}$ |
| tai35a | 0.58 | 35 | 2422002 | 1.32 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 8}$ |
| tai40a | 0.6 | 40 | 3139370 | 1.54 | $\mathbf{1 . 2 2}$ |
| tai50a | 0.6 | 50 | 4941410 | 1.62 | $\mathbf{1 . 3 1}$ |
| tai60a | 0.6 | 60 | 7208572 | 2.13 | $\mathbf{1 . 9 8}$ |
| tai80a | 0.59 | 80 | 13557864 | 3.21 | $\mathbf{2 . 3 5}$ |
| wil50 | 0.64 | 50 | 48816 | 1.89 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 8}$ |

The results of the regular problems in given in Table 9.3.
The results clearly demonstrate that using clustering improves the results of generic

GA. Even though the results obtained for GA are not as competitive for the QAP instances, the main idea of this research of clustering of the population to improve the performance of metaheuristics is validated.

### 9.1.2 Differential Evolution Results

The second experiment is conducted with Differential Evolution algorithm. Extensive experimentation was conducted with both the regular and irregular QAP problems. Comaprison is done with the DE heuristic without clustering [11].

The operational parameters of DE are given in Table 9.4.

Table 9.4: DE operational values

| Parameter | Value |
| :--- | :--- |
| Strategy | $\mathrm{DE} / \mathrm{rand} / 2 / \mathrm{bin}$ |
| CR | 0.9 |
| F | 0.3 |
| Population | $500-1000$ |
| Generation | $500-1000$ |

The first part of the results is on the irregular QAP instances. The results are presented in Table 9.5. The columns represent the name of the problem, its flow dominance, problem size, optimal reported value, DE result and DE with clustering result.

Table 9.5: Clustered DE Irregular QAP comparison

| Instant | $\mathbf{f d}$ | $\mathbf{n}$ | Optimal | $\mathbf{D E}$ | DE clust |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| bur26a | 2.75 | 26 | 5246670 | 0.006 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26b | 2.75 | 26 | 3817852 | 0.0002 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26c | 2.29 | 26 | 5426795 | 0.00005 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26d | 2.29 | 26 | 3821225 | 0.0001 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26e | 2.55 | 26 | 5386879 | 0.0002 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26f | 2.55 | 26 | 3782044 | 0.000001 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26g | 2.84 | 26 | 10117172 | 0.0001 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26h | 2.84 | 26 | 7098658 | 0.0001 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| chr25a | 4.15 | 26 | 3796 | 0.227 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 7}$ |
| els19 | 5.16 | 19 | 17212548 | 0.0007 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| kra30a | 1.46 | 30 | 88900 | 0.0328 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2 4}$ |
| kra30b | 1.46 | 30 | 91420 | 0.0253 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 5}$ |
| tai20b | 3.24 | 20 | 122455319 | 0.0059 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai25b | 3.03 | 25 | 344355646 | 0.003 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai30b | 3.18 | 30 | 637117113 | 0.0239 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai35b | 3.05 | 35 | 283315445 | 0.0101 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 2}$ |
| tai40b | 3.13 | 40 | 637250948 | 0.027 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai50b | 3.1 | 50 | 458821517 | 0.001 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai60b | 3.15 | 60 | 608215054 | 0.0144 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 2}$ |
| tai80b | 3.21 | 80 | 818415043 | 0.0287 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 4}$ |

Comparing the results of DE and $D E_{\text {clust }}$, it is easy to see that $D E_{\text {clust }}$ performs better than DE . Of the 8 bur $x x$ instances, the optimal result is obatined for all instances. On the kraxx and taixx instances, $D E_{\text {clust }}$ outperforms DE marginally.

The second part of the results is on the regular QAP instances as given in Table 9.6.

Table 9.6: Clustered DE Regular QAP comparison

| Instant | $\mathbf{f d}$ | $\mathbf{n}$ | Optimal | $\mathbf{D E}$ | DE clust |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| nug20 | 0.99 | 20 | 2570 | 0.018 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| nug30 | 1.09 | 30 | 6124 | 0.005 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko42 | 1.06 | 42 | 15812 | 0.009 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko49 | 1.07 | 49 | 23386 | 0.009 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko56 | 1.09 | 56 | 34458 | 0.012 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko64 | 1.07 | 64 | 48498 | 0.013 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 6}$ |
| sko72 | 1.06 | 72 | 66256 | 0.011 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 7}$ |
| sko81 | 1.05 | 81 | 90998 | 0.011 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1}$ |
| tai20a | 0.61 | 20 | 703482 | 0.037 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai25a | 0.6 | 25 | 1167256 | 0.026 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai30a | 0.59 | 30 | 1818146 | 0.018 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai35a | 0.58 | 35 | 2422002 | 0.038 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai40a | 0.6 | 40 | 3139370 | 0.032 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 9}$ |
| tai50a | 0.6 | 50 | 4941410 | 0.033 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2 6}$ |
| tai60a | 0.6 | 60 | 7208572 | 0.037 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 2}$ |
| tai80a | 0.59 | 80 | 13557864 | 0.031 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2 1}$ |
| wi150 | 0.64 | 50 | 48816 | 0.004 | $\mathbf{0}$ |

$D E_{\text {clust }}$ outperfoms DE in regular QAP instances. It manages to find 10 optimal instances out of the 16 tested. Of the remaining $6, D E_{\text {clust }}$ obtains close to $0.01 \%$ to the optimal.

### 9.1.3 Self Organising Migration Algorithm Results

The third and final experiment was conducted with SOMA. The operational parameters of SOMA is given in Table 9.7.

Table 9.7: SOMA operational values

| Parameter | Value |
| :--- | :--- |
| Strategy | All-to-All |
| Step Size | 0.21 |
| PathLength | 3 |
| Population | $500-1000$ |
| Migration | $500-1000$ |

The results are compared with those of SOMA without clustering of [13] and is given in Table 9.8.

The results of clustered SOMA with regular problems is given in Table 9.9.

Table 9.8: Clustered SOMA Irregular QAP comparison

| Instant | fd | $\mathbf{n}$ | Optimal | SOMA | SOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| bur26a | 2.75 | 26 | 5246670 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26b | 2.75 | 26 | 3817852 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26c | 2.29 | 26 | 5426795 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26d | 2.29 | 26 | 3821225 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26e | 2.55 | 26 | 5386879 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26f | 2.55 | 26 | 3782044 | 0.03 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1}$ |
| bur26g | 2.84 | 26 | 10117172 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26h | 2.84 | 26 | 7098658 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| chr25a | 4.15 | 26 | 3796 | 0.129 | $\mathbf{0 . 1 0}$ |
| els19 | 5.16 | 19 | 17212548 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| kra30a | 1.46 | 30 | 88900 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 2}$ |
| kra30b | 1.46 | 30 | 91420 | 0.03 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2 7}$ |
| tai20b | 3.24 | 20 | 122455319 | 0.004 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai25b | 3.03 | 25 | 344355646 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai30b | 3.18 | 30 | 637117113 | 0.043 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai35b | 3.05 | 35 | 283315445 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai40b | 3.13 | 40 | 637250948 | 0.02 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai50b | 3.1 | 50 | 458821517 | 0.2 | $\mathbf{0 . 2}$ |
| tai60b | 3.15 | 60 | 608215054 | 0.5 | $\mathbf{0 . 2}$ |
| tai80b | 3.21 | 80 | 818415043 | 0.8 | $\mathbf{0 . 4}$ |

Table 9.9: Clustered SOMA Regular QAP comparison

| Instant | $\mathbf{f d}$ | $\mathbf{n}$ | Optimal | SOMA | SOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| nug20 | 0.99 | 20 | 2570 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| nug30 | 1.09 | 30 | 6124 | 0.02 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko42 | 1.06 | 42 | 15812 | 0.01 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko49 | 1.07 | 49 | 23386 | 0.005 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko56 | 1.09 | 56 | 34458 | 0.01 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko64 | 1.07 | 64 | 48498 | 0.06 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2}$ |
| sko72 | 1.06 | 72 | 66256 | 0.2 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 4}$ |
| sko81 | 1.05 | 81 | 90998 | 0.35 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 5}$ |
| tai20a | 0.61 | 20 | 703482 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai25a | 0.6 | 25 | 1167256 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai30a | 0.59 | 30 | 1818146 | 0.01 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai35a | 0.58 | 35 | 2422002 | 0.03 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai40a | 0.6 | 40 | 3139370 | 0.623 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 8}$ |
| tai50a | 0.6 | 50 | 4941410 | 0.645 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2}$ |
| tai60a | 0.6 | 60 | 7208572 | 0.62 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 2}$ |
| tai80a | 0.59 | 80 | 13557864 | 1.05 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 5}$ |
| wil50 | 0.64 | 50 | 48816 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |

### 9.2 Analysis

Comparison of the obtained results is done with some published heuristics. The first comparison is done with the irregular QAP instances. The two best performing results
of $D E_{\text {clust }}$ and $S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ is compared with the Improved Hybrid Genetic Algorithm of [29] shown as $G A_{1}$ and the highly refereed Ant Colony approach of [18] given as HAS in Table 9.10.

Table 9.10: Irregular QAP comparison

| Instant | fd | $\mathbf{n}$ | Optimal | $G A_{1}$ | HAS | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | SOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| bur26a | 2.75 | 26 | 5246670 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26b | 2.75 | 26 | 3817852 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26c | 2.29 | 26 | 5426795 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26d | 2.29 | 26 | 3821225 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26e | 2.55 | 26 | 5386879 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26f | 2.55 | 26 | 3782044 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | 0.01 |
| bur26g | 2.84 | 26 | 10117172 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| bur26h | 2.84 | 26 | 7098658 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| chr25a | 4.15 | 26 | 3796 | - | 3.082 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 7}$ | 0.10 |
| els19 | 5.16 | 19 | 17212548 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| kra30a | 1.46 | 30 | 88900 | $\mathbf{0}$ | 0.629 | 0.024 | 0.002 |
| kra30b | 1.46 | 30 | 91420 | $\mathbf{0}$ | 0.071 | 0.015 | 0.027 |
| tai20b | 3.24 | 20 | 122455319 | - | 0.091 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai25b | 3.03 | 25 | 344355646 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai30b | 3.18 | 30 | 637117113 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai35b | 3.05 | 35 | 283315445 | - | 0.025 | 0.002 | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai40b | 3.13 | 40 | 637250948 | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai50b | 3.1 | 50 | 458821517 | - | 0.192 | $\mathbf{0}$ | 0.2 |
| tai60b | 3.15 | 60 | 608215054 | - | 0.048 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 2}$ | 0.2 |
| tai80b | 3.21 | 80 | 818415043 | - | 0.667 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 4}$ | 0.4 |

The best perfomring algorithm is $D E_{\text {clust }}$ which obtains the best comparitive result in 17 out of 20 problem instances. $S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ obtains the best results in 13 instances and HAS in 12 instances. The hybrid Genetic Algorithm appproach however is able to find the optimal result in the two instances that it is applied, where the other heuristics are not so effective. For the larger size problems, $D E_{\text {clust }}$ proves to be a better optimizer.

The second set of comparison is done with the regular QAP instances. Comparison of the clustered SOMA and DE is done with the GA $\left(G A_{1}\right)$ approach of [29], greedy GA ( $G A_{\text {Greedy }}$ ) of [1], GA $\left(G A_{2}\right)$ of [17], Simulated Annealing algorithm (TB2M) of [4], Robust Tabu Search (RTS) of [43], Combined Simulated Annealing and Tabu Search (IA-SA-TS) of [31] and Ant Colony (HAS) of [18]. The results are given in Table 9.11.

As with the irregular problem, $D E_{\text {clust }}$ is the best performing algorithm. It manages to find the best value in 16 out of 17 instances, of which 10 are optimal values. $S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ is the second best heuristic with 10 best solutions, all of which are optimal values of those particular problems.

The DE results of this chapter have been published in [15] and the PSOMA results have been published in [16].

Table 9.11: Regular QAP comparison

| Instant | $\mathbf{f d}$ | $\mathbf{n}$ | $\mathbf{O p t i m a l}$ | $G A_{1}$ | GA $_{\text {Greedy }} G A_{2}$ | $\mathbf{T B 2 M}$ | $\mathbf{R T S}$ | IA-SA- <br> TS | $\mathbf{H A S}$ | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | SOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| nug20 | 0.99 | 20 | 2570 | - | - | - | - | - | - | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| nug30 | 1.09 | 30 | 6124 | $\mathbf{0}$ | 0.07 | $\mathbf{0}$ | 0.94 | 0.73 | 0.52 | 0.098 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko42 | 1.06 | 42 | 15812 | $\mathbf{0}$ | 0.250 | $\mathbf{0}$ | 0.66 | 1.03 | 0.46 | 0.076 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko49 | 1.07 | 49 | 23386 | 0.038 | 0.210 | 0.009 | 0.67 | 0.54 | 0.46 | 0.141 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko56 | 1.09 | 56 | 34458 | $\mathbf{0}$ | 0.02 | 0.001 | 0.66 | 0.53 | 0.50 | 0.101 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| sko64 | 1.07 | 64 | 48498 | $\mathbf{0}$ | 0.22 | $\mathbf{0}$ | 0.57 | 0.93 | 0.45 | 0.504 | 0.006 | 0.02 |
| sko72 | 1.06 | 72 | 66256 | 0.042 | 0.29 | 0.014 | 0.60 | 0.52 | 0.48 | 0.702 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 7}$ | 0.04 |
| sko81 | 1.05 | 81 | 90998 | 0.067 | 0.2 | 0.014 | 0.46 | 0.41 | 0.40 | 0.493 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1}$ | 0.05 |
| tai20a | 0.61 | 20 | 703482 | - | - | - | - | - | - | 0.675 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai25a | 0.6 | 25 | 1167256 | - | - | - | - | - | - | 1.189 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai30a | 0.59 | 30 | 1818146 | - | - | - | - | - | - | 1.311 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai35a | 0.58 | 35 | 2422002 | - | - | - | - | - | - | 1.762 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |
| tai40a | 0.6 | 40 | 3139370 | - | - | - | - | - | - | 1.989 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 9}$ | 0.58 |
| tai50a | 0.6 | 50 | 4941410 | - | - | - | - | - | - | 2.8 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2 6}$ | 0.42 |
| tai60a | 0.6 | 60 | 7208572 | - | - | - | - | - | - | 0.313 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 2}$ | 0.62 |
| tai80a | 0.59 | 80 | 13557864 | - | - | - | - | - | - | 1.108 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2 1}$ | 0.95 |
| wi150 | 0.64 | 50 | 48816 | 0.028 | 0.07 | 0.002 | 0.25 | 0.55 | 0.16 | 0.061 | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |

## Chapter 10

## Capacitated Vehicle Routing Problem

The Vehicle Routing Problem (VRP) introduced for the first time by [7] is a complex combinatorial optimization problem, which can be seen as a merge of two well-known problems: the Traveling Salesperson Problem (TSP) and the Bin Packing Problem (BPP).

It can simply be described as follows: given a fleet of vehicles with uniform capacity, a common depot, and several costumer demands, find the set of routes with overall minimum route cost which service all the demands.

Assume a quantity $d_{i}$ of a single commodity which is to be delivered to each customer $i \in N=\{1, \ldots, n\}$ from a central depot $\{0\}$ using $k$ independent delivery vehicles of identical capacity $C$. Delivery is to be accomplished at minimum total cost, with $c_{i j} \geq 0$ denoting the transit cost from $i$ to $j$, for $0 \leq i, j \leq n$. The cost structure is assumed symmetric, i.e., $c_{i j}=c_{j i}$ and $c_{i i}=0$.

Combinatorially, a solution for this problem consists of a partition of $N$ into $k$ routes $\left\{R_{1}, \ldots, R_{k}\right\}$, each satisfying $\sum_{j \in R_{i}} d_{j} \leq C$, and a corresponding permutation $\sigma_{i}$ of each route specifying the service ordering. This problem is naturally associated with the complete undirected graph consisting of nodes $N \cup\{0\}$, edges $E$, and edge-traversal costs $c_{i j},\{i, j\} \in E$. In this graph, a solution is the union of $k$ cycles whose only intersection is the depot node. Each cycle corresponds to the route serviced by one of the $k$ vehicles. By associating a binary variable with each edge in the graph, the following integer programming formulation is obtained:

$$
\begin{gather*}
\min \sum_{e \in E} c_{e} x_{e} \\
\sum_{e=\{0, j\} \in E} x_{e}=2 k  \tag{10.1}\\
\sum_{e=\{i, j\} \in E} x_{e}=2 \forall i \in N \\
\sum_{\substack{e=\{i, j\} \in E \\
i \in S, j \notin S}} x_{e} \geq 2 b(S) \quad \forall S \subset N,|S|>1  \tag{10.2}\\
0 \leq x_{e} \leq 1 \quad \forall e=\{i, j\} \in E, \quad i, j \neq 0 \tag{10.3}
\end{gather*}
$$

$$
\begin{gather*}
0 \leq x_{e} \leq 2 \forall e=\{0, j\} \in E  \tag{10.5}\\
x_{e} \text { integral } \forall e \in E \tag{10.6}
\end{gather*}
$$

For ease of computation, $b(S)=\left\lceil\frac{\left(\sum_{i \in S} d_{i}\right)}{C}\right\rceil$ is defined as an obvious lower bound on the number of trucks needed to service the customers in set $S$. Constraints 10.1 and 10.2 are the degree constraints. Constraints 10.3 is a generalization of the subtour elimination constraints from the TSP and serves to enforce the connectivity of the solution, as well as to ensure that no route has total demand exceeding the capacity $C$. A (possibly) stronger inequality may be obtained by computing the solution to a Bin Packing Problem (BPP) with the customer demands in set $S$ being packed into bins of size $C$. Equation 10.3 is the capacity constraints.

It is clear from the description that the VRP is closely related to two difficult combinatorial problems. By setting $C=\infty$, the Multiple Traveling Salesman Problem (MTSP) is obtained. An MTSP instance can be transformed into an equivalent TSP instance by adjoining to the graph $k-1$ additional copies of node 0 and its incident edges (there are no edges among the $k$ depot nodes). On the other hand, the question of whether there exists a feasible solution for a given instance of the VRP is an instance of the BPP. The decision version of this problem is conceptually equivalent to a VRP model in which all edge costs are taken to be zero (so that all feasible solutions have the same cost). Hence, the first transformation can be seen as the relaxing the underlying packing (BPP) structure and the second transformation as relaxing the underlying routing (TSP) structure. A feasible solution to the full problem is a TSP tour (in the expanded graph) that also satisfies the packing constraints (i.e., that the total demand along each of the $k$ segments joining successive copies of the depot does not exceed C).

Because of the interplay between the two underlying models, instances of the Vehicle Routing Problem can be extremely difficult to solve in practice. In fact, the largest solvable instances of the VRP are two orders of magnitude smaller than those of the TSP. Exact solution of the VRP thus presents an interesting challenge.

### 10.1 Experimentation

As with all the other problem classes, experimentation for CVRP was done in two parts.

The first section describes the evaluation of EDE with the Taillard benchmark sets alongside that of clustered DE.

The second section outlines the procedure with P-SOMA.
The control parameters of the clustered population for both are given in Table 10.1.

Table 10.1: Population operating parameters

| Parameter | Value |
| :---: | :---: |
| $P_{\text {size }}$ | $200-400$ |
| Generations | $>250 / \mathrm{SP}$ |
| Clusters | 4 |
| $C_{A}$ | $>0.1$ |

The control parameters of SOMA and DE are presented in Table 10.2 and Table 10.3.

Table 10.2: P-SOMA operating parameters

| Parameter | Range |
| :---: | :---: |
| MinJ | Dynamic |
| MaxJ | $(0.2-0.5) \times$ Problem size |
| Version | All-to-One |

Table 10.3: DE operating parameters

| Parameter | Value |
| :---: | :---: |
| F | 0.6 |
| CR | 0.1 |

All parameters in Table 10.2 and Table 10.3 were obtained numerically.

### 10.1.1 Differential Evolution Algorithm

A total of 12 problems of the Taillard sets have been experimented. Three different sets exist of four instances of size 75,100 and 150 . The results of canonical and clustered DE are given in Tables 10.4-10.6. The bolded values are the best results for that particular instance. The average and standard deviation values are also provided.

Table 10.4: DE VRP 75 tour result

| Instance | n | Optimal | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai75a | 75 | 1618.36 | 1.391 | $\mathbf{1 . 0 6 5}$ |
| Tai75b | 75 | 1344.62 | 0.955 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 2 8}$ |
| Tai75c | 75 | 1291.01 | 1.401 | $\mathbf{1 . 1 6 8}$ |
| Tai75d | 75 | 1365.24 | 1.258 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 2 5}$ |
| Average |  |  | 1.251 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 7 2}$ |
| Std Dev |  |  | $\mathbf{0 . 2 0 8}$ | 0.172 |

Table 10.5: DE VRP 100 tour result

| Instance | n | Optimal | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai100a | 100 | 2041.34 | 1.562 | $\mathbf{1 . 2 9 4}$ |
| Tai100b | 100 | 1940.61 | 1.579 | $\mathbf{1 . 1 7 3}$ |
| Tai100c | 100 | 1406.2 | 1.475 | $\mathbf{1 . 4 1 9}$ |
| Tai100d | 100 | 1581.25 | 1.556 | $\mathbf{1 . 1 7 0}$ |
| Average |  |  | 1.543 | $\mathbf{1 . 2 6 4}$ |
| Std Dev |  |  | $\mathbf{0 . 0 4 6}$ | 0.118 |

Table 10.6: DE VRP 150 tour result

| Instance | n | Optimal | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai150a | 150 | 3055.23 | 2.184 | $\mathbf{2 . 0 5 5}$ |
| Tai150b | 150 | 2656.47 | 2.204 | $\mathbf{1 . 8 3 3}$ |
| Tai150c | 150 | 2341.84 | 1.991 | $\mathbf{1 . 9 0 4}$ |
| Tai150d | 150 | 2645.39 | 2.225 | $\mathbf{1 . 6 8 8}$ |
| Average |  |  | 2.150 | $\mathbf{1 . 8 7 0}$ |
| Std Dev |  |  | $\mathbf{0 . 1 0 7}$ | 0.152 |

The clustered approach of $\mathrm{DE}, D E_{\text {clust }}$ is the better performing heuristic, obtaining the better value for each problem instance.

### 10.1.2 Permutative Self Organising Migrating Algorithm

An identical experimentation procedure as the the one described for DE was conducted for PSOMA. The results are tabulated in Tables 10.7-10.9, grouped in accordance to their sizes.

Table 10.7: PSOMA VRP 75 tour result

| Instance | n | Optimal | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai75a | 75 | 1618.36 | 0.932 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 2 8}$ |
| Tai75b | 75 | 1344.62 | 1.005 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 5 4}$ |
| Tai75c | 75 | 1291.01 | 1.214 | $\mathbf{1 . 1 8 1}$ |
| Tai75d | 75 | 1365.24 | 1.104 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 5 0}$ |
| Average |  |  | 1.064 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 5 3}$ |
| Std Dev |  |  | $\mathbf{0 . 1 2 2}$ | 0.175 |

Table 10.8: PSOMA VRP 100 tour result

| Instance | n | Optimal | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai100a | 100 | 2041.34 | 1.688 | $\mathbf{1 . 1 4 4}$ |
| Tai100b | 100 | 1940.61 | 1.605 | $\mathbf{1 . 4 6 7}$ |
| Tai100c | 100 | 1406.2 | 1.699 | $\mathbf{1 . 4 1 4}$ |
| Tai100d | 100 | 1581.25 | 1.476 | $\mathbf{1 . 4 5 9}$ |
| Average |  |  | 1.617 | $\mathbf{1 . 3 7 1}$ |
| Std Dev |  |  | $\mathbf{0 . 1 0 3}$ | 0.152 |

Table 10.9: PSOMA VRP 150 tour result

| Instance | n | Optimal | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai150a | 150 | 3055.23 | 2.146 | $\mathbf{1 . 7 7 2}$ |
| Tai150b | 150 | 2656.47 | 2.479 | $\mathbf{2 . 2 1 7}$ |
| Tai150c | 150 | 2341.84 | 2.145 | $\mathbf{1 . 9 6 2}$ |
| Tai150d | 150 | 2645.39 | 2.102 | $\mathbf{1 . 7 4 3}$ |
| Average |  |  | 2.218 | $\mathbf{1 . 9 2 4}$ |
| Std Dev |  |  | $\mathbf{0 . 1 7 5}$ | 0.218 |

As with $D E_{\text {clust }}$, the clustered approach of $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ is the better performing heuristic, finding better values in all problem instances.

### 10.2 Analysis

The analysis is done with $D E_{\text {clust }}$ and $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ for the VRP. The results are given in Tables 10.10-10.12.

Table 10.10: $D E_{\text {clust }}$ PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ VRP 75 tour result comparison

| Instance | n | Optimal | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai75a | 75 | 1618.36 | 1.065 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 2 8}$ |
| Tai75b | 75 | 1344.62 | 0.828 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 5 4}$ |
| Tai75c | 75 | 1291.01 | $\mathbf{1 . 1 6 8}$ | 1.181 |
| Tai75d | 75 | 1365.24 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 2 5}$ | 0.950 |
| Average |  |  | 0.972 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 5 3}$ |
| Std Dev |  |  | $\mathbf{0 . 1 7 2}$ | 0.175 |

Table 10.11: $D E_{\text {clust }} P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ VRP 100 tour result comparison

| Instance | n | Optimal | $D_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai100a | 100 | 2041.34 | 1.294 | $\mathbf{1 . 1 4 4}$ |
| Tai100b | 100 | 1940.61 | $\mathbf{1 . 1 7 3}$ | 1.467 |
| Tai100c | 100 | 1406.2 | 1.419 | $\mathbf{1 . 4 1 4}$ |
| Tai100d | 100 | 1581.25 | $\mathbf{1 . 1 7 0}$ | 1.459 |
| Average |  |  | $\mathbf{1 . 2 6 4}$ | 1.371 |
| Std Dev |  |  | $\mathbf{0 . 1 1 8}$ | 0.152 |

Table 10.12: $D E_{\text {clust }} P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ VRP 150 tour result comparison

| Instance | n | Optimal | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai150a | 150 | 3055.23 | 2.055 | $\mathbf{1 . 7 7 2}$ |
| Tai150b | 150 | 2656.47 | $\mathbf{1 . 8 3 3}$ | 2.217 |
| Tai150c | 150 | 2341.84 | $\mathbf{1 . 9 0 4}$ | 1.962 |
| Tai150d | 150 | 2645.39 | $\mathbf{1 . 6 8 8}$ | 1.743 |
| Average |  |  | $\mathbf{1 . 8 7 0}$ | 1.924 |
| Std Dev |  |  | $\mathbf{0 . 1 5 2}$ | 0.218 |

The results are almost evenly split between $D E_{\text {clust }}$ and $P S O M A_{\text {clust }} . P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ obtains 5 out of 12 better results and $D E_{\text {clust }}$ obtains 7 out of 12 . However, $D E_{\text {clust }}$ is a better performing heuristic in the larger problem instances, with better average and standard deviation values.

## Chapter 11

## Job Shop Scheduling

A job shop problem (JSP) is different from a flow shop scheduling problem, in which all job follow the same route. In the JSP, the route of the job is fixed, however not necessarily the same for each job. If a job has to visit certain machines more than once, the job is said to recirculate [36]. This chapter deals with jobs which do not recirculate. The problem designation is

$$
J m \| C_{\max }
$$

The JSP can be described by a set of $n$ jobs $\left\{J_{i}\right\}_{1 \leq j \leq n}$ which is to be processed on a set of $m$ machines $\left\{M_{r}\right\}_{1 \leq r \leq m}$. The problem can be characterized as follows:

1. Each job must be processed on each machine in the order given in a pre-defined technological sequence of machines.
2. Each machine can process only one job at a time.
3. The processing of job $J_{j}$ on machine $M_{r}$ is called the operation $O_{j r}$.
4. Operation $O_{j r}$ requires the exclusive use of $M_{r}$ for an uninterrupted duration $p_{j r}$, its processing time; the preemption is not allowed.
5. The starting time and the completion time of an operation $O_{j r}$ is denoted as $s_{j r}$ and $c_{i r}$ respectively. A schedule is a set of completion times for each operation $\left\{c_{j r}\right\}_{1 \leq j \leq n, 1 \leq r \leq m}$ that satisfies above constraints.
6. The time required to complete all the jobs is called the makespan, which is denoted as $C_{\max }$. By definition, $C_{\max }=\max _{1 \leq j \leq n, 1 \leq r \leq m} c_{j r}$.

The problem is "general", in the sense that the technological sequence of machines can be different for each job as implied in the first condition and that the order of jobs to be processed on a machine can be also different for each machine. The predefined technological sequence of each job can be given collectively as a matrix $\left\{T_{j k}\right\}$ in which $T_{j k}=r$ corresponds to the $k$-th operation $O_{j r}$ of job $J_{i}$ on machine $M_{r}$. The objective of optimizing the problem is to find a schedule that minimizes $C_{\max }$ [49].

### 11.1 Experimentation

The experiment is conducted on the Taillard benchmark Jobshop scheduling instances [45]. A total of 80 problem instances are available, ranging from 15 job - 15 machine
to 100 job- 20 machine problems. The results is presented as the increment on the lower bound provided by Taillard [45]. The equation is given as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Delta=\frac{(H-U)}{U} \tag{11.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $H$ is the obtained value and $U$ is the lower bound provided by [45].
The simulations were done in two parts; the first with DE and the second with PSOMA. As with all experiments, two phases of experiment was done with each algorithm, the first with permutative version and the second with the clustered version. The results are given in the subsequent sections.

The control parameters of PSOMA and DE are presented in Table 11.1 and Table 11.2.

Table 11.1: P-SOMA operating parameters

| Parameter | Range |
| :---: | :---: |
| MinJ | Dynamic |
| MaxJ | $(0.2-0.5) \times$ Problem size |
| Version | All-to-One |

Table 11.2: DE operating parameters

| Parameter | Value |
| :---: | :---: |
| F | 0.7 |
| CR | 0.1 |

All parameters in Table 10.2 and Table 10.3 were obtained numerically.

### 11.1.1 Differential Evolution Algorithm

The results obtained for the JSS Taillard instances is given in Tables 11.3-11.10. The instances are grouped in respect to their sizes. The bolded values are the better performing heuristic. In addition, the average and standard deviation values are also provided for each problem size.

As with all other experimentation, the reinforced clustered approach of $D E_{\text {clust }}$ is the better performing heuristic. However, the canonical approach of DE manages to find similar values in a number of instances.

Table 11.3: 15 job 15 machine $J m \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai01 | 1231 | 0.451 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 0 8}$ |
| Tai02 | 1244 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 9 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 3 9 2}$ |
| Tai03 | 1218 | 0.492 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 0 4}$ |
| Tai04 | 1175 | 0.549 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 7 0}$ |
| Tai05 | 1224 | 0.503 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 7 6}$ |
| Tai06 | 1238 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 3 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 3 3 0}$ |
| Tai07 | 1227 | 0.424 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 7 4}$ |
| Tai08 | 1217 | 0.451 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 9 1}$ |
| Tai09 | 1274 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 4 3}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 3 4 3}$ |
| Tai10 | 1241 | 0.411 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 9 6}$ |

Table 11.5: 20 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai21 | 1644 | 0.470 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 7}$ |
| Tai22 | 1600 | 0.635 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 4 3}$ |
| Tai23 | 1557 | 0.597 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 8 9}$ |
| Tai24 | 1646 | 0.530 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 9 5}$ |
| Tai25 | 1595 | 0.457 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 9 6}$ |
| Tai26 | 1645 | 0.524 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 4}$ |
| Tai27 | 1680 | 0.535 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 5 7}$ |
| Tai28 | 1603 | 0.577 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 8 7}$ |
| Tai29 | 1625 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 0}$ |
| Tai30 | 1584 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 0 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 0 6}$ |


| Table 11.7: 30 job 20 machine $J m \\| C_{\text {max }}$ |  |  |  |
| :---: | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Instance | Optimal | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai41 | 2018 | 0.656 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 0 1}$ |
| Tai42 | 1949 | 0.698 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 7 3}$ |
| Tai43 | 1858 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 0 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 6 0 6}$ |
| Tai44 | 1983 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 6 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 6 0}$ |
| Tai45 | 2000 | 0.604 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 5 4}$ |
| Tai46 | 2015 | 0.789 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 6 3}$ |
| Tai47 | 1903 | 0.710 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 0 9}$ |
| Tai48 | 1949 | 0.690 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 8 9}$ |
| Tai49 | 1967 | 0.593 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 6 0}$ |
| Tai50 | 1926 | 0.682 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 4 5}$ |

Table 11.4: 20 job 15 machine $\operatorname{Jm} \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai11 | 1359 | 0.641 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 8}$ |
| Tai12 | 1367 | 0.691 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 6}$ |
| Tai13 | 1342 | 0.503 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 5}$ |
| Tai14 | 1345 | 0.552 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 4 6}$ |
| Tai15 | 1339 | 0.525 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 1}$ |
| Tai16 | 1360 | 0.525 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 1 3}$ |
| Tai17 | 1462 | 0.501 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 0 8}$ |
| Tai18 | 1396 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 7}$ |
| Tai19 | 1335 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 1}$ |
| Tai20 | 1348 | 0.567 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 2 6}$ |

Table 11.6: 30 job 15 machine $\operatorname{Jm} \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai31 | 1764 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 4}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 4}$ |
| Tai32 | 1795 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 5 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 5}$ |
| Tai33 | 1791 | 0.572 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 4 9}$ |
| Tai34 | 1829 | 0.473 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 8}$ |
| Tai35 | 2007 | 0.425 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 1 4}$ |
| Tai36 | 1819 | 0.597 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 5}$ |
| Tai37 | 1771 | 0.570 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 5 6}$ |
| Tai38 | 1673 | 0.605 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 7 1}$ |
| Tai39 | 1795 | 0.484 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 6 9}$ |
| Tai40 | 1674 | 0.676 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 0 2}$ |


| Table 11.8: 50 job 15 machine $J m \\| C_{\text {max }}$ |  |  |  |
| :---: | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Instance | Optimal | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| Tai51 | 2760 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 1 9}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4 1 9}$ |
| Tai52 | 2756 | 0.458 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 9 4}$ |
| Tai53 | 2717 | 0.385 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 6 4}$ |
| Tai54 | 2839 | 0.357 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 0 8}$ |
| Tai55 | 2679 | 0.478 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 5 8}$ |
| Tai56 | 2781 | 0.436 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 7 2}$ |
| Tai57 | 2943 | 0.397 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 1 0}$ |
| Tai58 | 2885 | 0.431 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 8 3}$ |
| Tai59 | 2655 | 0.458 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 7}$ |
| Tai60 | 2723 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 4 9}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 3 4 9}$ |

Table 11.9: 50 job 20 machine $\operatorname{Jm} \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai61 | 2868 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 8 4}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4 8 4}$ |
| Tai62 | 2869 | 0.719 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 7}$ |
| Tai63 | 2755 | 0.704 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 9 0}$ |
| Tai64 | 2702 | 0.608 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 5 9}$ |
| Tai65 | 2725 | 0.676 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 5 8}$ |
| Tai66 | 2845 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 7 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 7 1}$ |
| Tai67 | 2825 | 0.605 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 0}$ |
| Tai68 | 2784 | 0.519 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 9 6}$ |
| Tai69 | 3071 | 0.501 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 8}$ |
| Tai70 | 2995 | 0.512 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 4 5}$ |

Table 11.10: 100 job 20 machine $\operatorname{Jm} \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | DE | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai71 | 5464 | 0.571 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 6 7}$ |
| Tai72 | 5181 | 0.568 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 1 4}$ |
| Tai73 | 5568 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 8 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 8 6}$ |
| Tai74 | 5339 | 0.574 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 5 1}$ |
| Tai75 | 5392 | 0.610 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 0 2}$ |
| Tai76 | 5342 | 0.624 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 9 8}$ |
| Tai77 | 5436 | 0.637 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 1 5}$ |
| Tai78 | 5394 | 0.641 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 3 2}$ |
| Tai79 | 5358 | 0.633 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 2 0}$ |
| Tai80 | 5183 | 0.681 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 6 7}$ |

### 11.1.2 Permutative Self Organising Migrating Algorithm

PSOMA was also subjected to the same problem instances as DE. The results are identically grouped in Tables 11.11-11.18, according to the problem sizes.

Table 11.11: 15 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\max }$

| Instance | Optimal | PSOMA | PSOMA |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| clust |  |  |  |

Table 11.12: 20 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | PSOMA | PSOMA |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| clust |  |  |  |
| Tai11 | 1359 | 0.598 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 8}$ |
| Tai12 | 1367 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 6}$ |
| Tai13 | 1342 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 5}$ |
| Tai14 | 1345 | 0.500 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 4 6}$ |
| Tai15 | 1339 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 1 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 1 0}$ |
| Tai16 | 1360 | 0.608 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 1 3}$ |
| Tai17 | 1462 | 0.479 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 0 8}$ |
| Tai18 | 1396 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 8 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4 8 8}$ |
| Tai19 | 1335 | 0.495 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 5 9}$ |
| Tai20 | 1348 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 2 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 2 6}$ |

Table 11.13: 20 job 20 machine Jm $\| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | PSOMA | PSOMA clust |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai21 | 1644 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 8 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 7 1 8}$ |
| Tai22 | 1600 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 5 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 7 5 0}$ |
| Tai23 | 1557 | 0.800 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 6 8}$ |
| Tai24 | 1646 | 0.730 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 7 3}$ |
| Tai25 | 1595 | 0.763 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 3 8}$ |
| Tai26 | 1645 | 0.771 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 4 0}$ |
| Tai27 | 1680 | 0.863 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 6 4}$ |
| Tai28 | 1603 | 0.728 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 1 9}$ |
| Tai29 | 1625 | 0.833 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 2 0}$ |
| Tai30 | 1584 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 7 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 7 7 7}$ |

Table 11.14: 30 job 15 machine $J m \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | PSOMA | PSOMA |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| clust |  |  |  |
| Tai31 | 1764 | 0.830 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 8 9}$ |
| Tai32 | 1795 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 1 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 8 1 0}$ |
| Tai33 | 1791 | 0.860 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 3 3}$ |
| Tai34 | 1829 | 0.724 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 1 5}$ |
| Tai35 | 2007 | 0.607 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 6 9}$ |
| Tai36 | 1819 | 0.794 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 7 2}$ |
| Tai37 | 1771 | 0.884 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 1 7}$ |
| Tai38 | 1673 | 0.866 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 5 5}$ |
| Tai39 | 1795 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 1 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 7 1 1}$ |
| Tai40 | 1674 | 0.871 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 3 6}$ |


| Table 11.15: 30 job 20 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \\| C_{\text {max }}$ |  |  |  | Table 11.16: 50 job 15 machine $\mathrm{Jm} \\| C_{\text {max }}$ |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | Optimal | PSOMA | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ | Instance | Optimal | PSOMA | PSOMA $_{\text {clu }}$ |
| Tai41 | 2018 | 0.910 | 0.877 | Tai51 | 2760 | 0.716 | 0.702 |
| Tai42 | 1949 | 0.877 | 0.877 | Tai52 | 2756 | 0.643 | 0.643 |
| Tai43 | 1858 | 0.959 | 0.948 | Tai53 | 2717 | 0.661 | 0.621 |
| Tai44 | 1983 | 0.935 | 0.891 | Tai54 | 2839 | 0.535 | 0.535 |
| Tai45 | 2000 | 0.852 | 0.795 | Tai55 | 2679 | 0.690 | 0.690 |
| Tai46 | 2015 | 0.906 | 0.849 | Tai56 | 2781 | 0.675 | 0.675 |
| Tai47 | 1903 | 0.849 | 0.849 | Tai57 | 2943 | 0.586 | 0.574 |
| Tai48 | 1949 | 0.850 | 0.813 | Tai58 | 2885 | 0.658 | 0.658 |
| Tai49 | 1967 | 0.891 | 0.828 | Tai59 | 2655 | 0.732 | 0.717 |
| Tai50 | 1926 | 0.995 | 0.886 | Tai60 | 2723 | 0.614 | 0.614 |

Table 11.17: 50 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | PSOMA | PSOMA |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| clust |  |  |  |
| Tai61 | 2868 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 0 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 8 0 1}$ |
| Tai62 | 2869 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 0 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 8 0 8}$ |
| Tai63 | 2755 | 0.849 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 4 0}$ |
| Tai64 | 2702 | 0.847 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 3 0}$ |
| Tai65 | 2725 | 0.896 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 7 5}$ |
| Tai66 | 2845 | 0.813 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 9 4}$ |
| Tai67 | 2825 | 0.900 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 5 6}$ |
| Tai68 | 2784 | 0.880 | $\mathbf{0 . 8 0 6}$ |
| Tai69 | 3071 | 0.789 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 7 6}$ |
| Tai70 | 2995 | 0.824 | $\mathbf{0 . 7 9 5}$ |

Table 11.18: 100 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai71 | 5464 | 0.721 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 7 9}$ |
| Tai72 | 5181 | 0.716 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 8 2}$ |
| Tai73 | 5568 | 0.714 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 4 4}$ |
| Tai74 | 5339 | 0.695 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 9 7}$ |
| Tai75 | 5392 | 0.668 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 5 0}$ |
| Tai76 | 5342 | 0.675 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 2 7}$ |
| Tai77 | 5436 | 0.632 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 2 3}$ |
| Tai78 | 5394 | 0.697 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 6 3}$ |
| Tai79 | 5358 | 0.675 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 7 5}$ |
| Tai80 | 5183 | 0.625 | $\mathbf{0 . 6 1 8}$ |

The clustered approach of $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ is the better performing heuristic. It managaes to find the better value for every instance, however, on some occasions it is unable to improve on the result of the canonical version of PSOMA.

### 11.2 Analysis

Comparison was done between the clustered approach of $D E_{\text {clust }}$ and $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$. The results are given in Tables 11.19-11.26 and the comparison result is given in Table 11.27. $D E_{\text {clust }}$ is by far the better performing heuristic of the two, managing to find better values for all problem classes. It also manages to find better average and deviation values for the instances.

Table 11.19: 15 job 15 machine $J m \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | $P^{2 S O M A}{ }_{\text {clus }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai01 | 1231 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 0 8}$ | 0.542 |
| Tai02 | 1244 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 9 2}$ | 0.549 |
| Tai03 | 1218 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 0 4}$ | 0.496 |
| Tai04 | 1175 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 7 0}$ | 0.660 |
| Tai05 | 1224 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 7 6}$ | 0.602 |
| Tai06 | 1238 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 3 0}$ | 0.560 |
| Tai07 | 1227 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 7 4}$ | 0.475 |
| Tai08 | 1217 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 9 1}$ | 0.591 |
| Tai09 | 1274 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 4 3}$ | 0.585 |
| Tai10 | 1241 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 9 6}$ | 0.480 |
| Average | 1228.9 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 8 8}$ | 0.554 |
| Std Dev | 25.141 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 3 8}$ | 0.058 |

Table 11.20: 20 job 15 machine $J m \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai11 | 1359 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 8}$ |
| Tai12 | 1367 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 6}$ |
| Tai13 | 1342 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 5}$ |
| Tai14 | 1345 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 4 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4 4 6}$ |
| Tai15 | 1339 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 1 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 1 0}$ |
| Tai16 | 1360 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 1 3}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 1 3}$ |
| Tai17 | 1462 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 0 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4 0 8}$ |
| Tai18 | 1396 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 7}$ | 0.488 |
| Tai19 | 1335 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 1}$ | 0.459 |
| Tai20 | 1348 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 2 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5 2 6}$ |
| Average | 1365.3 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 7 7}$ | 0.485 |
| Std Dev | 38.337 | 0.051 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 4 7}$ |

Table 11.21: 20 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai21 | 1644 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 7}$ | 0.718 |
| Tai22 | 1600 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 4 3}$ | 0.750 |
| Tai23 | 1557 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 8 9}$ | 0.768 |
| Tai24 | 1646 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 9 5}$ | 0.673 |
| Tai25 | 1595 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 9 6}$ | 0.638 |
| Tai26 | 1645 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 4}$ | 0.740 |
| Tai27 | 1680 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 5 7}$ | 0.764 |
| Tai28 | 1603 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 8 7}$ | 0.719 |
| Tai29 | 1625 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 0}$ | 0.720 |
| Tai30 | 1584 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 0 6}$ | 0.777 |
| Average | 1617.9 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 6 6}$ | 0.727 |
| Std Dev | 36.570 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 4 2}$ | 0.043 |

Table 11.22: 30 job 15 machine $J m \| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | DE $_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Tai31 | 1764 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 4}$ | 0.689 |
| Tai32 | 1795 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 3 5}$ | 0.810 |
| Tai33 | 1791 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 4 9}$ | 0.733 |
| Tai34 | 1829 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 2 8}$ | 0.715 |
| Tai35 | 2007 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 1 4}$ | 0.569 |
| Tai36 | 1819 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 3 5}$ | 0.772 |
| Tai37 | 1771 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 5 6}$ | 0.817 |
| Tai38 | 1673 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 7 1}$ | 0.755 |
| Tai39 | 1795 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 6 9}$ | 0.711 |
| Tai40 | 1674 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 0 2}$ | 0.836 |
| Average | 1791.8 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 8 9}$ | 0.741 |
| Std Dev | 92.886 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 6 0}$ | 0.078 |

Table 11.23: 30 job 20 machine $J m \| C_{\max } \quad$ Table 11.24: 50 job 15 machine $J m \| C_{\max }$

| Instance | Optimal | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$ | Instance | Optimal | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Tai41 | 2018 | 0.601 | 0.877 | Tai51 | 2760 | 0.419 | 0.702 |
| Tai42 | 1949 | 0.573 | 0.877 | Tai52 | 2756 | 0.394 | 0.643 |
| Tai43 | 1858 | 0.606 | 0.948 | Tai53 | 2717 | 0.364 | 0.621 |
| Tai44 | 1983 | 0.560 | 0.891 | Tai54 | 2839 | 0.308 | 0.535 |
| Tai45 | 2000 | 0.554 | 0.795 | Tai55 | 2679 | 0.458 | 0.690 |
| Tai46 | 2015 | 0.563 | 0.849 | Tai56 | 2781 | 0.372 | 0.675 |
| Tai47 | 1903 | 0.609 | 0.849 | Tai57 | 2943 | 0.310 | 0.574 |
| Tai48 | 1949 | 0.589 | 0.813 | Tai58 | 2885 | 0.383 | 0.658 |
| Tai49 | 1967 | 0.560 | 0.828 | Tai59 | 2655 | 0.437 | 0.717 |
| Tai50 | 1926 | 0.645 | 0.886 | Tai60 | 2723 | 0.349 | 0.614 |
| Average | 1956.8 | 0.586 | 0.861 | Average | 2773.8 | 0.379 | 0.643 |
| Std Dev | 51.115 | 0.029 | 0.044 | Std Dev | 91.111 | 0.049 | 0.058 |

Table 11.25: 50 job 20 machine Jm $\| C_{\text {max }}$

| Instance | Optimal | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ | Instance | Optimal | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA ${ }_{\text {clust }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Tai61 | 2868 | 0.484 | 0.801 | Tai71 | 5464 | 0.576 | 0.679 |
| Tai62 | 2869 | 0.537 | 0.808 | Tai72 | 5181 | 0.514 | 0.682 |
| Tai63 | 2755 | 0.590 | 0.840 | Tai73 | 5568 | 0.586 | 0.644 |
| Tai64 | 2702 | 0.559 | 0.830 | Tai74 | 5339 | 0.551 | 0.597 |
| Tai65 | 2725 | 0.558 | 0.875 | Tai75 | 5392 | 0.602 | 0.650 |
| Tai66 | 2845 | 0.571 | 0.794 | Tai76 | 5342 | 0.598 | 0.627 |
| Tai67 | 2825 | 0.530 | 0.856 | Tai77 | 5436 | 0.615 | 0.623 |
| Tai68 | 2784 | 0.496 | 0.806 | Tai78 | 5394 | 0.632 | 0.663 |
| Tai69 | 3071 | 0.438 | 0.676 | Tai79 | 5358 | 0.620 | 0.675 |
| Tai70 | 2995 | 0.445 | 0.795 | Tai80 | 5183 | 0.667 | 0.618 |
| Average | 2843.9 | 0.521 | 0.808 | Average | 5365.7 | 0.594 | 0.646 |
| Std Dev | 116.303 | 0.052 | 0.054 | Std Dev | 118.251 | 0.043 | 0.229 |

Table 11.27: $D E_{\text {clust }}$ and $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ summerised results for $J m \| C_{\max }$

| Instance |  |  | $\Delta \mathbf{a v g}$ |  |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :---: |
| job | mach | DE $E_{\text {clust }}$ | PSOMA clust $^{l}$ | $D E_{\text {clust }}$ | $\Delta$ std |  |
| 15 | 15 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 8 8}$ | 0.554 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 3 8}$ | 0.058 |  |
| 20 | 15 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 7 7}$ | 0.485 | 0.051 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 4 7}$ |  |
| 20 | 20 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 6 6}$ | 0.727 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 4 2}$ | 0.043 |  |
| 30 | 15 | $\mathbf{0 . 4 8 9}$ | 0.741 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 6 0}$ | 0.078 |  |
| 30 | 20 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 8 6}$ | 0.861 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2 9}$ | 0.044 |  |
| 50 | 15 | $\mathbf{0 . 3 7 9}$ | 0.643 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 4 9}$ | 0.058 |  |
| 50 | 20 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 2 1}$ | 0.808 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 5 2}$ | 0.054 |  |
| 100 | 20 | $\mathbf{0 . 5 9 4}$ | 0.646 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 4 3}$ | 0.229 |  |

## Chapter 12

## Analysis and Conclusions

### 12.1 Population Dynamics

In terms of population dynamics, two unique population representations are given. The first set of results are for the QAP problem of "Bur26a", which is first solved by $D E_{\text {clust }}$ and the by $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$.

For each set, four graphs are presented, the first two are the initial and final population in "deviation" space. The third is the "Edge" representation and the final is the "best solution" in the population.

The initial popualtion for the $D E_{\text {clust }}$ is given in Figure 12.1.


Figure 12.1: Initial Population Clustering for $D E_{\text {clust }}$
The final population clustering is given in Figure 12.2.
The deviation of the solutions is from 1-2.75 in the initial population and 5-10 in the final population. This shows a drift of the solutions in the deviation space. Another point of interest is that the solutions are still diversified in their structure. The solutions within the clusters have converged, however the overall diversity is maintained


Figure 12.2: Final Population Clustering for $D E_{\text {clust }}$
within the population. This opens more oppertunity to obtain better solutions in next generations.

The Edge $C_{E}$ of the population throughout the population generation (in this case, 200 generations) for $D E_{\text {clust }}$ is given in Figure 12.3.


Figure 12.3: Edge for $D E_{\text {clust }}$
A general decline of the spread of the clusters and fitness values is seen. This is typical for a minimising function.

The final graph of the best individual is seen in Figure 12.4.
A direct correlation is seen between the graphs of Edge and Best Individual. The Edge is a prelude to a shift in solution space. A shift generally signifies a region of


Figure 12.4: Best Individual for $D E_{\text {clust }}$
new solutions, and possibiltiy of further improvement.

A second set of results for the QAP for $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ is given in Figures 12.5 to 12.8. Figures 12.5 and 12.6 give the initial and final solution represenataion in terms of deviation. As seen for the $D E_{\text {clust }}$, the solution remains diversified for the entirity of the generation. The solution also drift in the deviation space from 2.75 to 8 , signifying exploration of the solution space.


Figure 12.5: Initial Population Clustering for PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$


Figure 12.6: Final Population Clustering for PSOMA $_{\text {clust }}$
The "Edge" and "Best Individual" graphs are given in Figures 12.7 and 12.8. As with the $D E_{\text {clust }}$, a correlation is seen with the Edge and Best Individual. The Edge is seen as a prelude to the exploration space. The measure of the population provides an indicator as to the shift in the best solution in the population.


Figure 12.7: Edge for $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$


Figure 12.8: Best Individual for $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$

The final set of population dynamics is given for the flowshop scheduling problem of Tai01 in Figures 12.9 to 12.12 . The applied heuristic is $D E_{\text {clust }}$. This provides a comparison with another problem class from QAP.

The initial and final solution representation is given in Figures 12.9 and 12.10. As with the representation for QAP, a shift in the deviation space is seen for the population.


Figure 12.9: Initial Population Clustering for FSS


Figure 12.10: Final Population Clustering for FSS
The Edge and Best Individual graphs are also correlated. The Edge graph in Figure 12.11 is a representation of a more hapharzard system. The increase in value is an indication of "stagnation" of the system, where new selection criteria are envoked in
order to bypass local optima region. Another indicatior is that even though the Best Individual in Figure 12.12 levels off at generation 45, the Edge graph shows active search indications right up to generation 85 .


Figure 12.11: Edge for FSS


Figure 12.12: Best Individual for FSS

### 12.2 Conclusion

From the obtained results, it is evident that clustering of the population improves the performance of the applied heuristics. An effort has been made during this research to have a generic form of the clustering, which in effect can be applied to any canonical heuristic.

Clustering can be seen as a tool for the diversification of the solution, and not for propagation. It in effect ensures that unique indicatiors are utilized in order to facilitate the non-convergence of the population. During the initial experimentation it was observed that simple arithematic operators such as "deviation" and "spread" performed exceptionally for the permutative based combinatorial problems.

Clustering inexorably includes new selection and deletion criteria, which aid and abeit the drift of the clusters in the deviation space.

In order to validate the clustering approach, two unique paradigm heuristical approaches of DE and SOMA have been utilised. For the premutative flowshop and quadratic assignment problem, Genetic Algorithm (GA) has also been used to provide completeness of the heuristics. DE is a "vector" oriented approach, whereas SOMA is based on "swamp" paradigm.

A total of six unique permutative based combinatorial optimization problem classes have been solved using the clustered approaches of SOMA and DE. In order to have consistancy, the Taillard benchmark problem sets have been selected for all these problems, alongside in some cases other problem classes. The Taillard sets are mathematically structured which reflect both problems with good varience and those which reflect practical problem settings. These problems range from small to large in size and difficulty [44].

Permutative flowshop is the generic version of flowshop, which has been solved for a number of years. In this problem class, $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ performs exceptionally well compared with the optimal solutions and other published heuristics.

The second version of flowshop, flowshop with limited intermediate storage or flowshop wih blocking is a advanced version of flowshop which reflects a more practical shop floor setting. $D E_{\text {clust }}$ is a better performing heuristic for this problem class.

The most current and technologically advanced version of flowshop is flowshop with no-wait, where jobs do not wait between machines. This problem class is the most challenging to solve, and has the most practical application in today's manufacturing systems. $D E_{\text {clust }}$ is the best performing heuristic for this problem class.

The fourth problem is that of quadratic assignment problem. Two unique instances have been solved; regular and irregular. The QAP problem is reflected in the "distance" and "flow" matrix approach with a number of practical applications. PSOMA $A_{\text {clust }}$ is the better performing heuristic in this problem class, compared with the optimal values and other published heuristics.

The fifth problem is the capacitated vechicle routing problem. The CVRP problem is the combined problem of Traveling Salesman (TSP) and Bin Packing Problem (BPP). The difficulty rating of this problem is twice that of TSP, with a more practical setting. $D E_{\text {clust }}$ and $P S O M A_{\text {clust }}$ are equally impressive for this problem class, with $D E_{\text {clust }}$ performing better for the larger sized instances.

The final problem is the job shop scheduling problem. JSS is one of the most challenging scheduling problem in manufacturing systems. $D E_{\text {clust }}$ is the better performing heuristic for this problem class.

A total of 429 different problem instances have been used with up to 6 unique heuristics. A minimum of 10 experimentation have been conducted for each instance.

An approximate minimum of 10 million generation cycles have been done with an approximate minimum of 200 million objective function evaluations conducted in order to validate the clustered approach.

During the course of this research, five unique heuristics have been developed and one heuristic expanded. The clustering approach is the main heuristical development of this research. SOMA has been applied for the first time to permutative problem with the development of Permutative Set Handling, Dynamic PSOMA and Static PSOMA Discrete Set Handling has been expanded to include permutative problems.

One of the most impressive feats of this research has been the relative exclusion of "local search" heuristics from the evaluation of the heuristics. DE only incorportaes a 2 opt local search when stagnation is detected, which is very minimal, whereas PSOMA does not incorporate any local search heuristics. This provides a novality to this approach since local search routines have become a hallmark for permutative heuristics in recent years, to an extent that the true effectiveness of the underlying metaheuristics are almost impossible to judge.

The results obtained through the extensive evaluation of the different problem classes validate the clustered approach, and the developed permutative and clustered versions of DE and SOMA.

### 12.3 Acknowledgement

A research of this scope and complexity could not have been completed without good research funding and resources. The following two grants are acknowledged for the financial support for this research.

1. Grant Agency of the Czech Republic GX391680170/2602
2. Grant of the Czech Ministry of Education MSM 7088352102

## Bibliography

[1] R. Ahuja, J. Orlin, and A. Tiwari. A descent genetic algorithm for the quadratic assignment problem. Computers and Operations Research, 27:917-934, 2000.
[2] K. Aihara, T. Takabe, and M. Toyoda. Chaotic neural networks. Phys.Lett. A, 6:333-340, 1990.
[3] J. Beasley. Operations reserach library, 2009.
[4] A. Boelte and U. Thonemann. Optimizing simulated annealing schedules with genetic programming. European Journal of Operations Research, 92:402-416, 1996.
[5] J. Carlier. Ordonnancements a contraintes disjonctives. Operations Research, 12:333-351, 1978.
[6] L. Chen and A. Kazuyuki. Chaotic simulated annealing by a neural network model with transient chaos. Neural Networks, 8(6):915-930, 1995.
[7] G. Dantzig and R. Ramser. The truck dispatching problem. Management Science, 6:80-91, 1959.
[8] D. Davendra. Differential evolution algorithm for flow shop scheduling. Master's thesis, University of the South Pacific, 2001.
[9] D. Davendra and G. Onwubolu. Enhanced differential evolution hybrid scatter search for discrete optimisation. In Proc. of the IEEE Congress on Evolutionary Computation, pages 1156-1162, Singapore, Sept 2007.
[10] D. Davendra and G. Onwubolu. Flow shop scheduling using enhanced differential evolution. In Proc. 21 European Conference on Modeling and Simulation, pages 259-264, Prague, Czech Rep, Jun 2007.
[11] D. Davendra and G. Onwubolu. Forward backward transformation. In G. Onwubolu and D. Davendra, editors, Differential Evolution: A Handbook for Global Permutation-Based Combinatorial Optimization. Springer, Germany, 2009.
[12] D. Davendra and I. Zelinka. Flow shop scheduling using self organising migrating algorithm. In Proc. 22nd European Conference of Modelling and Simulation, pages 195-200, Nisosia, Cyprus, June 2008.
[13] D. Davendra and I. Zelinka. Optimization of quadratic assignment problem using self-organinsing migrating algorithm. Computing and Informatics, 28:169-180, 2009.
[14] D. Davendra, I. Zelinka, and G. Onwubolu. Chaotic optimization. In Proc. 21 Eu ropean Conference on Modeling and Simulation, pages 265-273, Prague, Czech Republic, June 2007.
[15] D. Davendra, I. Zelinka, and G. Onwubolu. Clustered population differential evolution for quadratic assignment problem. In Proc. 11th IEEE Congress on Evolutionary Computation, Trondheim, Norway, May 2008.
[16] D. Davendra, I. Zelinka, and R. Senkerik. Clustered self organising migrating algorithm for the quadratic assignment problem. In Proc. 2nd Global Conference on Power and Optimization, Bali, Indonesia, June 2009.
[17] Z. Drezne. A new genetic algorithm for the quadratic assignment problem. INFORMS Journal on Computing, 115:320-330, 2003.
[18] L. Gambardella, E. Thaillard, and M. Dorigo. Ant colonies for the quadratic assignment problem. International Journal of Operations Research, 50:167-176, 1999.
[19] M. Garey and D. Johnson. Computers and intractability: A guide to the theory of NP-completeness. Freeman, San Francisco, 1979.
[20] J. Gleick. Chaos: Making a New Science. Vintage, USA, 1987.
[21] J. Grabowski and J. Pempera. Sequencing of jobs in some production system. European Journal of Operational Research, pages 535-550, 2000.
[22] N. Hall and C. Sriskandarayah. A survey of machine scheduling problems with blocking and no-wait in process. Operations Research, pages 510-525, 1996.
[23] J. Heller. Some numerical experiments for an mj flow shop and its decisiontheoretical aspects. Operations Research, 8:178-184, 1960.
[24] D. Hochbam. Approximation Algorithms for NP - Hard Problems. PWS Publishing Company. USA, 1997.
[25] J. Holland. Adaptation in Natural and Artificial Systems. University of Michigan Press, 1975.
[26] K. Hu, J. Li, J. Liu, and L. Jiao. Permutation flow-shop scheduling based on multiagent evolutionary algorithm. In A. Sattar and B.H. Kang, editors, AI 2006: Advances in Artificial Intelligence. Springer-Verlag, Berlin, Germany, 2006.
[27] T. Ikeguchi and Y. Horio. Chaos for avoiding local minima a. mutual connection neural network dynamics. Technical report, Tokyo University of Science, 1999.
[28] S. Ishi and M. Sato. Chaotic potts spin model for combinatorial optimization problems. Neural Networks, 10:941-963, 1997.
[29] P. Ji, W. Yongzhong, and L. Haozhao. A solution method for the quadratic assignment problem (qap). In Proc. 6 International Symposium on Operations Research and Its Applications, pages 106-117, Xinjiang, China, August 2006.
[30] R. May. Stability and Complexity in Model Ecosystems. Princeton University Press. Princeton, USA, 2001.
[31] A. Misevicius. An improved hybrid optimization algorithm for the quadratic assignment problem. Mathematical Modelling and Analysis, 9:149-168, 2004.
[32] H. Nozawa. Chaos 2. Physics D, 2:377, 1992.
[33] G. Onwubolu. Emerging Optimization Techniques in Production Planning and Control. Imperial Collage Press, London, England, 2002.
[34] G. Onwubolu and D. Davendra. Scheduling flow shops using differential evolution algorithm. European Journal of Operations Research, 171:674-679, 2006.
[35] G. Onwubolu and D. Davendra. Differential Evolution: A Handbook for Global Permutation-Based Combinatorial Optimization. Springer, Germany, 2009.
[36] M. Pinedo. Scheduling: theory, algorithms and systems. Prentice Hall, Inc., New Jersey, 1995.
[37] S. Ponnambalam, P. Aravindan, and S. Chandrasekhar. Constructive and improvement flow shop scheduling heuristic: an extensive evaluation. Production Planning and Control, 12:335-344, 2001.
[38] K. Price. An introduction to differential evolution. In D. Corne, M. Dorigo, and F. Glover, editors, New Ideas in Optimisation. McGraw Hill, International, UK, 1999.
[39] W. Raaymakers and J. Hoogeveen. Scheduling multipurpose batch process industries with no-wait restrictions by simulated annealing. European Journal of Operational Research, pages 131-151, 2000.
[40] C. Rajendran. A no-wait flowshop scheduling heuristic to minimize makespan. Journal of the Operational Research Society, pages 472-478, 1994.
[41] C. Reeves. A genetic algorithm for flowshop sequencing. Computers and Operations Research, 22:5-13, 1995.
[42] C. Reeves and T.Yamada. Genetic algorithms, path relinking and flowshop sequencing problem. Evolutionary Computation, 6:45-60, 1998.
[43] E. Taillard. Robust taboo search for the quadratic assignment problem. Parallel Computing, 17:443-455, 1991.
[44] E. Taillard. Benchmarks for basic scheduling problems. European Journal of Operations Research, 64:278-285, 1993.
[45] E. Taillard. Job shop lower bounds, 2009.
[46] M. Tasgetiren, Y-C. Liang, M. Sevkli, and G. Gencyilmaz. Particle swamp optimization algorithm for permutative flowshops sequencing problems. In Differential Evolution Algorithm for Permutative Flowshops Sequencing Problem with Makespan Criterion, pages 442-452, Sakaraya, Turkey, sept 2004.
[47] M. Tasgetiren, M. Sevkli, Y-C. Liang, and G. Gencyilmaz. Particle swamp optimization algorithm for permutative flowshops sequencing problems. In 4 th International Workshops on Ant Algorithms and Swamp Intelligence, pages 389-390, Brussel, Belgium, sept 2004.
[48] L. Tseng and T. Lin. A hybrid genetic algorithm for the flow-shop scheduling problem. Lecture Notes in Computer Science, pages 218-227, 2006.
[49] T. Yamada. Studies on Metaheuristics for Jobshop and Flowshop Scheduling Problems. PhD thesis, Kyoto University, 2003.
[50] T. Yamada and K. Aihara. Nonlinear neurodynamics and combinatorial optimization in chaotic neural networks. Journal of Intelligent Fuzzy Systems, 5:53-68, 1997.
[51] I. Zelinka. Soma self organizing migrating algorithm. In G. Onwubolu and B. Babu, editors, New Optimization Techniques in Engineering. Springer-Verlag, Germany, 2004.

